

782  
4

SHAKESPEARE'S  
[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)  
ANTONY AND CLEOPATRA

EDITED BY  
WILLIAM J. ROLFE.

---

[www.libtop.com.cn](http://www.libtop.com.cn)

*Admission*

*May 26/92*

*song*

*file*

*1600*



HARVARD  
COLLEGE  
LIBRARY

May 15, 1882

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

Charles F. Smith

103 1/2 Broadway

41 Rutland St.  
Boston

Brooklyn  
N.Y.

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)



[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

www.libtool.com.cn



[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)



SHAKESPEARE'S

www.libtocol.com.cn  
TRAGEDY OF

ANTONY AND CLEOPATRA.

EDITED, WITH NOTES,

BY

WILLIAM J. ROLFE, A.M.,

FORMERLY HEAD MASTER OF THE HIGH SCHOOL, CAMBRIDGE, MASS.

*WITH ENGRAVINGS.*



*NEW YORK:*

HARPER & BROTHERS, PUBLISHERS,

FRANKLIN SQUARE.

1881.

1348 2.4

HARPER  
UNIVERSITY  
LIBRARY  
SEP 14 1960

www.libtool.com.cn

## ENGLISH CLASSICS.

EDITED BY WM. J. ROLFE, A.M.

Illustrated. 16mo, Cloth, 60 cents per volume; Paper, 40 cents per volume.


### SHAKESPEARE'S PLAYS.

Othello.	Richard II.
Julius Cæsar.	Henry IV. Part I.
The Merchant of Venice.	Henry IV. Part II.
A Midsummer-Night's Dream.	Henry V.
Macbeth.	Richard III.
Hamlet.	Henry VIII.
Much Ado about Nothing.	King Lear.
Romeo and Juliet.	The Taming of the Shrew.
As You Like It.	All's Well that Ends Well.
The Tempest.	Coriolanus.
Twelfth Night.	The Comedy of Errors.
The Winter's Tale.	Cymbeline.
King John.	Antony and Cleopatra.

### GOLDSMITH'S SELECT POEMS.

### GRAY'S SELECT POEMS.

PUBLISHED BY HARPER & BROTHERS, NEW YORK.

 Any of the above works will be sent by mail, postage prepaid, to any part of the United States, on receipt of the price.

## CONTENTS.

---

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION TO ANTONY AND CLEOPATRA.....	9
I. THE HISTORY OF THE PLAY.....	9
II. THE HISTORICAL SOURCES OF THE PLOT.....	11
III. CRITICAL COMMENTS ON THE PLAY.....	12
ANTONY AND CLEOPATRA.....	27
ACT I.....	29
" II.....	48
" III.....	76
" IV.....	103
" V.....	129
NOTES.....	147

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)



Subtle as Sphinx (*L. L. L.* iv. 3. 342).



Chas. A. Snow '82  
78 Mt. Auburn St.  
Cambridge.

www.libtool.com.cn



CLEOPATRA'S NEEDLE.

INTRODUCTION  
TO  
ANTONY AND CLEOPATRA.

I. THE HISTORY OF THE PLAY.

*Antony and Cleopatra* was first printed in the folio of 1623, where it occupies pages 340-368 in the division of "Tragedies;" but it was probably written in 1607 or very

early in 1608. There can be little doubt that it is the "Anthony and Cleopatra" which was entered on the Stationers' Registers, May 20th, 1608, by Edward Blount, one of the publishers of the folio. As no edition was brought out, it was re-entered by Blount in 1623 as one of the plays in the folio "not formerly entered to other men."

It was formerly supposed that this play was written soon after *Julius Cæsar*, with which it is connected historically in the person of its hero; but we now know that *Julius Cæsar* (see our ed. p. 8) was produced some seven years earlier. As Dowden\* has well shown, the "ethical" relations of *Antony and Cleopatra* connect it with *Macbeth* on the one hand, and with *Coriolanus* on the other. He remarks: "The events of Roman history connect *Antony and Cleopatra* immediately with *Julius Cæsar*; yet Shakspeare allowed a number of years to pass, during which he was actively engaged as author, before he seems to have thought of his second Roman play. What is the significance of this fact? Does it not mean that the historical connection was now a connection too external and too material to carry Shakspeare on from subject to subject, as it had sufficed to do while he was engaged upon his series of English historical plays? The profoundest concerns of the individual soul were now pressing upon the imagination of the poet. Dramas now written upon subjects taken from history became not chronicles, but tragedies. The moral interest was supreme. The spiritual material dealt with by Shakspeare's imagination in the play of *Julius Cæsar* lay wide apart from that which forms the centre of the *Antony and Cleopatra*. Therefore the poet was not carried directly forward from one to the other.

"But having in *Macbeth* (about 1606) studied the ruin of a nature which gave fair promise in men's eyes of greatness and nobility, Shakspeare, it may be, proceeded directly to a

\* *Shakspeare: His Mind and Art*, American ed. p. 247 fol.

similar study in the case of Antony. In the nature of Antony, as in the nature of Macbeth, there is a moral fault or flaw, which circumstances discover, and which in the end works his destruction. In each play the pathos is of the same kind—it lies in the gradual severing of a man, through the lust of power or through the lust of pleasure, from his better self. By the side of Antony, as by Macbeth's side, there stood a terrible force, in the form of a woman, whose function it was to realize and ripen the unorganized and undeveloped evil of his soul. Antony's sin was an inordinate passion for enjoyment at the expense of Roman virtue and manly energy; a prodigality of heart, a superb egoism of pleasure. After a brief interval, Shakspeare went on to apply his imagination to the investigating of another form of egoism—not the egoism of self-diffusion, but of self-concentration. As Antony betrays himself and his cause through his sin of indulgence and laxity, so Coriolanus does violence to his own soul and to his country through his sin of haughtiness, rigidity, and inordinate pride. Thus an ethical tendency connects these two plays, which are also connected in point of time; while *Antony and Cleopatra*, although historically a continuation of *Julius Cæsar*, stands separated from it, both in the chronological order of Shakspeare's plays and in the logical order assigned by successive developments of the conscience, the intellect, and the imagination of the dramatist."

*Antony and Cleopatra* is well printed in the folio, and the textual difficulties are comparatively few and slight.

## II. THE HISTORICAL SOURCES OF THE PLOT.

For this, as for the other Roman plays (cf. *Julius Cæsar*, p. 9, and *Coriolanus*, p. 10) the poet drew his materials from Sir Thomas North's translation of Amyot's *Plutarch*. How closely he followed his authority the illustrative extracts from North in the *Notes* will show. To earlier plays on the sub-

early in 1608. There can be little doubt that it is the "Anthony and Cleopatra" which was entered on the Stationers' Registers, May 20th, 1608, by Edward Blount, one of the publishers of the folio. As no edition was brought out, it was re-entered by Blount in 1623 as one of the plays in the folio "not formerly entered to other men."

It was formerly supposed that this play was written soon after *Julius Cæsar*, with which it is connected historically in the person of its hero; but we now know that *Julius Cæsar* (see our ed. p. 8) was produced some seven years earlier. As Dowden\* has well shown, the "ethical" relations of *Antony and Cleopatra* connect it with *Macbeth* on the one hand, and with *Coriolanus* on the other. He remarks: "The events of Roman history connect *Antony and Cleopatra* immediately with *Julius Cæsar*; yet Shakspeare allowed a number of years to pass, during which he was actively engaged as author, before he seems to have thought of his second Roman play. What is the significance of this fact? Does it not mean that the historical connection was now a connection too external and too material to carry Shakspeare on from subject to subject, as it had sufficed to do while he was engaged upon his series of English historical plays? The profoundest concerns of the individual soul were now pressing upon the imagination of the poet. Dramas now written upon subjects taken from history became not chronicles, but tragedies. The moral interest was supreme. The spiritual material dealt with by Shakspeare's imagination in the play of *Julius Cæsar* lay wide apart from that which forms the centre of the *Antony and Cleopatra*. Therefore the poet was not carried directly forward from one to the other.

"But having in *Macbeth* (about 1606) studied the ruin of a nature which gave fair promise in men's eyes of greatness and nobility, Shakspeare, it may be, proceeded directly to a

\* *Shakspeare: His Mind and Art*, American ed. p. 247 fol.

similar study in the case of Antony. In the nature of Antony, as in the nature of Macbeth, there is a moral fault or flaw, which circumstances discover, and which in the end works his destruction. In each play the pathos is of the same kind—it lies in the gradual severing of a man, through the lust of power or through the lust of pleasure, from his better self. By the side of Antony, as by Macbeth's side, there stood a terrible force, in the form of a woman, whose function it was to realize and ripen the unorganized and undeveloped evil of his soul. Antony's sin was an inordinate passion for enjoyment at the expense of Roman virtue and manly energy; a prodigality of heart, a superb egoism of pleasure. After a brief interval, Shakspeare went on to apply his imagination to the investigating of another form of egoism—not the egoism of self-diffusion, but of self-concentration. As Antony betrays himself and his cause through his sin of indulgence and laxity, so Coriolanus does violence to his own soul and to his country through his sin of haughtiness, rigidity, and inordinate pride. Thus an ethical tendency connects these two plays, which are also connected in point of time; while *Antony and Cleopatra*, although historically a continuation of *Julius Cæsar*, stands separated from it, both in the chronological order of Shakspeare's plays and in the logical order assigned by successive developments of the conscience, the intellect, and the imagination of the dramatist."

*Antony and Cleopatra* is well printed in the folio, and the textual difficulties are comparatively few and slight.

## II. THE HISTORICAL SOURCES OF THE PLOT.

For this, as for the other Roman plays (cf. *Julius Cæsar*, p. 9, and *Coriolanus*, p. 10) the poet drew his materials from Sir Thomas North's translation of Amyot's *Plutarch*. How closely he followed his authority the illustrative extracts from North in the *Notes* will show. To earlier plays on the sub-

early in 1608. There can be little doubt that it is the "Anthony and Cleopatra" which was entered on the Stationers' Registers, May 20th, 1608, by Edward Blount, one of the publishers of the folio. As no edition was brought out, it was re-entered by Blount in 1623 as one of the plays in the folio "not formerly entered to other men."

It was formerly supposed that this play was written soon after *Julius Cæsar*, with which it is connected historically in the person of its hero; but we now know that *Julius Cæsar* (see our ed. p. 8) was produced some seven years earlier. As Dowden\* has well shown, the "ethical" relations of *Antony and Cleopatra* connect it with *Macbeth* on the one hand, and with *Coriolanus* on the other. He remarks: "The events of Roman history connect *Antony and Cleopatra* immediately with *Julius Cæsar*; yet Shakspeare allowed a number of years to pass, during which he was actively engaged as author, before he seems to have thought of his second Roman play. What is the significance of this fact? Does it not mean that the historical connection was now a connection too external and too material to carry Shakspeare on from subject to subject, as it had sufficed to do while he was engaged upon his series of English historical plays? The profoundest concerns of the individual soul were now pressing upon the imagination of the poet. Dramas now written upon subjects taken from history became not chronicles, but tragedies. The moral interest was supreme. The spiritual material dealt with by Shakspeare's imagination in the play of *Julius Cæsar* lay wide apart from that which forms the centre of the *Antony and Cleopatra*. Therefore the poet was not carried directly forward from one to the other.

"But having in *Macbeth* (about 1606) studied the ruin of a nature which gave fair promise in men's eyes of greatness and nobility, Shakspeare, it may be, proceeded directly to a

\* *Shakspeare: His Mind and Art*, American ed. p. 247 fol.

similar study in the case of Antony. In the nature of Antony, as in the nature of Macbeth, there is a moral fault or flaw, which circumstances discover, and which in the end works his destruction. In each play the pathos is of the same kind—it lies in the gradual severing of a man, through the lust of power or through the lust of pleasure, from his better self. By the side of Antony, as by Macbeth's side, there stood a terrible force, in the form of a woman, whose function it was to realize and ripen the unorganized and undeveloped evil of his soul. Antony's sin was an inordinate passion for enjoyment at the expense of Roman virtue and manly energy; a prodigality of heart, a superb egoism of pleasure. After a brief interval, Shakspeare went on to apply his imagination to the investigating of another form of egoism—not the egoism of self-diffusion, but of self-concentration. As Antony betrays himself and his cause through his sin of indulgence and laxity, so Coriolanus does violence to his own soul and to his country through his sin of haughtiness, rigidity, and inordinate pride. Thus an ethical tendency connects these two plays, which are also connected in point of time; while *Antony and Cleopatra*, although historically a continuation of *Julius Cæsar*, stands separated from it, both in the chronological order of Shakspeare's plays and in the logical order assigned by successive developments of the conscience, the intellect, and the imagination of the dramatist."

*Antony and Cleopatra* is well printed in the folio, and the textual difficulties are comparatively few and slight.

## II. THE HISTORICAL SOURCES OF THE PLOT.

For this, as for the other Roman plays (cf. *Julius Cæsar*, p. 9, and *Coriolanus*, p. 10) the poet drew his materials from Sir Thomas North's translation of Amyot's *Plutarch*. How closely he followed his authority the illustrative extracts from North in the *Notes* will show. To earlier plays on the sub-

[www.libtopk.com.cn](http://www.libtopk.com.cn)

*Advent*

*May 26/92*

*Morning*

*file*

*1/10/92*



HARVARD  
COLLEGE  
LIBRARY



May 5<sup>th</sup> 1882

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

Charles A. Snow '82

78 Mt. Auburn St.

41 Rutland Sq.  
Boston

Cambridge  
Mass

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)





[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

Cleopatra first met Antony upon the river of Cydnus! How admirably transferred from Plutarch's prose! And how that fatal inability to say "No" to woman shows us Antony's weakness and the cause of his final fall.

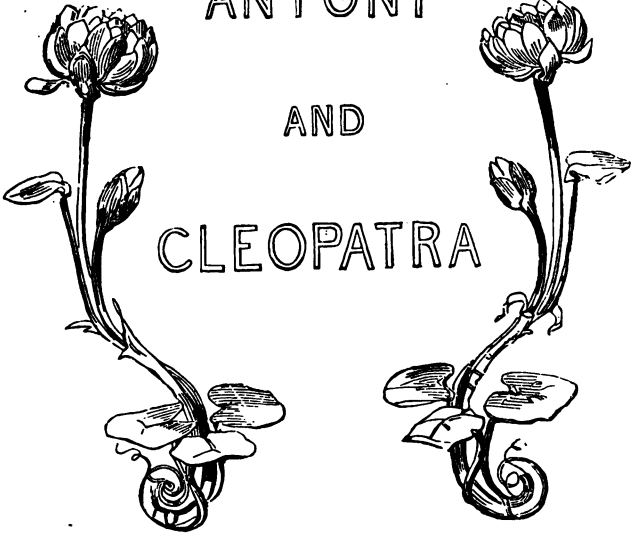
The play is like *Troilus and Cressida*, not only in lust and false women (Cressida and Cleopatra) playing such a prominent part in it, but in Antony's renown and power, and selfish preference of his own whims to honour's call, to his country's good, being the counterpart of Achilles'. All the characters are selfish except Octavia and Eros. Cæsar's description of Antony as "a man who is the abstract of all faults that men follow" is not far wrong. We were prepared by *Julius Cæsar* for the wildness in his blood and the want of noble purpose in his ordinary pursuits; for his selfishness and unscrupulousness too, by his proposal to sacrifice Lepidus. And though the redeeming qualities of his nature were shown in his love for Cæsar, his appeal to the people for revenge, and his skill in managing them, yet in his development lust and self-indulgence prevail, and under their influence he loses judgment, soldiership, even the qualities of a man. His seeming impulse towards good in the marriage of Octavia lasts but for a time; all her nobleness and virtue cannot save him. He turns from the gem of women to his Egyptian dish again, and abides by his infatuation even when he knows he's deceived.

Rich (d. 1606), Sidney's Stella, the lady of the dark eyes, whom Mr. Massey and Mr. Henry Brown have sought to identify with the 'black' lady of the *Sonnets*."—*Ed.*



[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

ANTONY  
AND  
CLEOPATRA



DRAMATIS PERSONÆ.

MARK ANTONY, OCTAVIUS CÆSAR, M. ÆMILIUS LEPIDUS, SEXTUS POMPEIUS.	} triumphvirs.
DOMITIUS ENOBARBUS, VENTIDIUS, EROS, SCARUS, DERCETAS, DEMETRIUS, PHILO,	} friends to Antony.
MÆCENAS, AGRIPPA, DOLABELLA, PROCULEIUS, THYREUS, GALLUS,	} friends to Cæsar.
MENAS, MENECRATES, VARRIUS,	} friends to Pompey.
TAURUS, lieutenant-general to Cæsar.	
CANIDIUS, lieutenant-general to Antony.	
SILIUS, an officer in Ventidius's army.	
EUPHRONIUS, an ambassador from Antony to Cæsar.	
ALEXAS, MARDIAN, a Eunuch, SILVUCUS, DIOMEDES,	} attendants on Cleopatra.
A Soothsayer.	
A Clown.	
CLEOPATRA, Queen of Egypt.	
OCTAVIA, sister to Cæsar and wife to Antony.	
CHARMIAN, IRAS,	} attendants on Cleopatra,
Officers, Soldiers, Messengers, and other Attendants.	

SCENE: *In several parts of the Roman empire.*





CLEOPATRA'S PALACE.

ACT I.

SCENE I. *Alexandria. A Room in Cleopatra's Palace.*

*Enter DEMETRIUS and PHILO.*

*Philo.* Nay, but this dotage of our general's  
O'erflows the measure: those his goodly eyes,  
That o'er the files and musters of the war *Levia*  
Have glow'd like plated Mars, now bend, now turn  
The office and devotion of their view *hoping*  
Upon a tawny front; his captain's heart,  
*junction*

Which in the scuffles of great fights hath burst  
The buckles on his breast, reneges all temper,  
And is become the bellows and the fan  
To cool a gypsy's lust.

his heart beats  
for love

reunites all just  
mixture, measure, off

*Flourish.* Enter ANTONY, CLEOPATRA, her Ladies, the Train,  
with Eunuchs fanning her.

normal propor-  
tion, moderation  
to train

Look, where they come !

Take but good note, and you shall see in him  
The triple pillar of the world transform'd  
Into a strumpet's fool ; behold and see.

third.

*Cleopatra.* If it be love indeed, tell me how much.

*Antony.* There 's beggary in the love that can be reckon'd.

*Cleopatra.* I 'll set a bourn how far to be below'd.

*Antony.* Then must thou needs find out new heaven,  
earth.

off mark a  
high you  
will never  
come up to.

*Enter an Attendant.*

*Attendant.* News, my good lord, from Rome.

*Antony.*

Grates me ; the sum.

*Cleopatra.* Nay, hear them, Antony.

Fulvia perchance is angry ; or, who knows  
If the scarce-bearded Cæsar have not sent  
His powerful mandate to you, 'Do this, or this ;  
Take in that kingdom, and enfranchise that ;  
Perform 't, or else we damn thee.'

20

*Antony.*

How, my love!

why are you  
talking so?

*Cleopatra.* Perchance,—nay, and most like,—  
You must not stay here longer, your dismissal  
Is come from Cæsar ; therefore hear it, Antony.  
Where 's Fulvia's process? Cæsar's, I would say? both?—  
Call in the messengers.—As I am Egypt's queen,  
Thou blushest, Antony, and that blood of thine  
Is Cæsar's homager ; else so thy cheek pays shame  
When shrill-tongued Fulvia scolds.—The messengers!

30

*Antony.* Let Rome in Tiber melt, and the wide arch

Of the rag'd empire fall! Here is my space.  
Kingdoms are clay; our dungy earth alike  
Feeds beast as man; the nobleness of life  
Is to do thus; when such a mutual pair  
And such a twain can do 't, in which I bind,

*Egypt is all ye  
Space he cares for*

*[Embracing.*

On pain of punishment, the world to weet

*Solicit  
acts of love*

*ye* We stand up peerless.

*is* *is* Cleopatra. Excellent falsehood!

40

Why did he marry Fulvia, and not love her?—

I'll seem the fool I am not; Antony

Will be himself.

*Said to Antony,  
altho' she says he*

*we* Antony.

But stirr'd by Cleopatra.—

*incited by  
shdnt be capital*

Now, for the love of Love and her soft hours,

Let's not confound the time with conference harsh;

There's not a minute of our lives should stretch

Without some pleasure now. What sport to-night?

*pass  
stretch, extend  
itself*

*ye* Cleopatra. Hear the ambassadors.

*of* Antony.

Fie, wrangling queen!

Whom every thing becomes—to chide, to laugh,

To weep; whose every passion fully strives

50

To make itself, in thee, fair and admir'd!

No messenger but thine; and all alone

To-night we'll wander through the streets and note

The qualities of people. Come, my queen;

Last night you did desire it.—Speak not to us.

*[Exeunt Antony and Cleopatra with their train.*

Demetrius. Is Cæsar with Antonius priz'd so slight?

Philo. Sir, sometimes, when he is not Antony,

He comes too short of that great property

Which still should go with Antony.

*Quality of Character*

Demetrius.

I am full sorry

That he approves the common liar, who

*confirms<sup>60</sup>*

Thus speaks of him at Rome; but I will hope

Of better deeds to-morrow. Rest you happy!

*[Exeunt.*

SCENE II. *The Same. Another Room.*

Enter CHARMIAN, IRAS, ALEXAS, and a Soothsayer.

*Charmian.* Lord Alexas, sweet Alexas, most any thing Alexas, almost most absolute Alexas, where 's the soothsayer that you praised so to the queen? O, that I knew this husband, which, you say, must charge his horns with garlands!

*Alexas.* Soothsayer!

*Soothsayer.* Your will?

*Charmian.* Is this the man?—Is 't you, sir, that know things?

*Soothsayer.* In nature's infinite book of secrecy  
A little I can read.

*Alexas.* Show him your hand.

10

Enter ENOBARBUS.

*Enobarbus.* Bring in the banquet quickly; wine enough  
Cleopatra's health to drink.

*Charmian.* Good sir, give me good fortune.

*Soothsayer.* I make not, but foresee.

*Charmian.* Pray, then, foresee me one.

*Soothsayer.* You shall be yet far fairer than you are.

*Charmian.* He means in flesh.

*Irás.* No, you shall paint when you are old.

*Charmian.* Wrinkles forbid!

*Alexas.* Vex not his prescience; be attentive.

20

*Charmian.* Hush!

*Soothsayer.* You shall be more beloved than belov'd.

*Charmian.* I had rather heat my liver with drinking.

*Alexas.* Nay, hear him.

*Charmian.* Good now, some excellent fortune! Let me be married to three kings in a forenoon, and widow them all; let me have a child at fifty, to whom Herod of Jewry



may do homage; find me to marry me with Octavius Cæsar, and companion me with my mistress.

*Soothsayer.* You shall outlive the lady whom you serve. 30

*Charmian.* O excellent! I love long life better than figs.

*Soothsayer.* You have seen and prov'd a fairer former fortune

Than that which is to approach.

*Charmian.* Then belike my children shall have no names.

Prithee, how many boys and wenches must I have?

*Soothsayer.* If fertile every wish, a million.

*Charmian.* Out, fool! I forgive thee for a witch.

*Alexas.* You think none but your sheets are privy to your wishes.

*Charmian.* Nay, come, tell Iras hers.

*Alexas.* We'll know all our fortunes.

*Enobarbus.* Mine, and most of our fortunes, to-night, shall be—drunk to bed.

*Iras.* There's a palm presages chastity, if nothing else.

*Charmian.* E'en as the o'erflowing Nilus presageth famine.

*Iras.* Go, you wild bedfellow, you cannot soothsay.

*Charmian.* Nay, if an oily palm be not a fruitful prognostication, I cannot scratch mine ear. Prithee, tell her but a worky-day fortune.

*Soothsayer.* Your fortunes are alike.

*Iras.* But how, but how? give me particulars.

*Soothsayer.* I have said.

*Iras.* Am I not an inch of fortune better than she?

*Charmian.* Well, if you were but an inch of fortune better than I, where would you choose it?

*Iras.* Not in my husband's nose.

*Charmian.* Our worser thoughts heavens mend! Alexas, —come, his fortune, his fortune!—O, let him marry a woman that cannot go, sweet Isis, I beseech thee! and let her die too, and give him a worse! and let worse follow worse, till the worst of all follow him laughing to his grave,

fold a cuckold! Good Isis, hear me this prayer, though thou deny me a matter of more weight; good Isis, I beseech thee!

*Iras.* Amen. Dear goddess, hear that prayer of the people! for, as it is a heart-breaking to see a handsome man loose-wived, so it is a deadly sorrow to behold a foul knave uncuckolded; therefore, dear Isis, keep decorum, and fortune him accordingly! 64  
Every-  
body  
wants  
it.

*Charmian.* Amen.

*Alexas.* Lo, now, if it lay in their hands to make me a cuckold, they'd do't!

*Enobarbus.* Hush! here comes Antony.

*Charmian.* Not he; the queen.

*Enter CLEOPATRA.*

*Cleopatra.* Saw you my lord?

*Enobarbus.* No, lady.

*Cleopatra.* Was he not here?

*Charmian.* No, madam.

*Cleopatra.* He was dispos'd to mirth; but on the sudden  
A Roman thought hath struck him.—*Enobarbus!*

*Enobarbus.* Madam?

*Cleopatra.* Seek him, and bring him hither.—Where's  
Alexas?

*Alexas.* Here, at your service.—My lord approaches. 80

*Cleopatra.* We will not look upon him; go with us.

[*Exeunt.*]

*Enter ANTONY with a Messenger and Attendants.*

*Messenger.* Fulvia thy wife first came into the field.

*Antony.* Against my brother Lucius?

*Messenger.* Ay;

But soon that war had end, and the time's state  
Made friends of them, joining their force 'gainst Cæsar,  
Whose better issue in the war, from Italy  
Upon the first encounter drave them.

*Antony.*

Well, what worst?

*Messenger.* The nature of bad news infects the teller.

*Antony.* When it concerns the fool or coward.—On!  
 Things that are past are done with me.—'T is thus;  
 Who tells me true, though in his tale lie death,  
 I hear him as he flatter'd.

*Messenger.*

Labienus—

This is stiff news—hath, with his Parthian force,  
 Extended Ásia from Euphrates,  
 His conquering banner shook from Syria  
 To Lydia and to Ionia;  
 Whilst—

*Seized on Asia all  
 the way fr. Asph.*

*Antony.* Antony, thou wouldst say,—*Messenger.*

O, my lord!

*Antony.* Speak to me home, mince not the general tongue: don't

Name Cleopatra as she is call'd in Rome;  
 Rail thou in Fulvia's phrase, and taunt my faults  
 With such full license as both truth and malice  
 Have power to utter. O, then we bring forth weeds

*100 mintage  
 what  
 body is.*

When our quick minds lie still; and our ills told us  
 Is as our earring. Fare thee well awhile.

*is telling  
 our ills  
 melt like  
 a ploughing  
 upon us*

*ploughing*

*Messenger.* At your noble pleasure.

[Exit.]

*Antony.* From Sicyon, ho, the news! Speak there!

1 *Attendant.* The man from Sicyon,—is there such an  
 one?

2 *Attendant.* He stays upon your will.

*Antony.*

Let him appear.—

These strong Egyptian fetters I must break,  
 Or lose myself in dotage.

*Enter another Messenger.*

What are you?

2 *Messenger.* Fulvia thy wife is dead.

*Antony.*

Where died she?

2 *Messenger.* In Sicyon;

Her length of sickness, with what else more serious  
Importeth thee to know, this bears.

*Ye length  
[Gives a letter. of her xx*

Antony. [www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

Forbear me.— *leave me*  
[Exit 2 Messenger.—

There 's a great spirit gone! Thus did I desire it.

What our contempt doth often hurl from us,

*often in sense  
changes position*

We wish it ours again; the present pleasure,

By revolution lowering, does become

The opposite of itself. She 's good, being gone;

The hand could pluck her back that shov'd her on.

I must from this enchanting queen break off;

Ten thousand harms, more than the ills I know,

My idleness doth hatch.—Ho! Enobarbus!

*seeing  
ye wheel  
obes,  
is gone*

120

*Re-enter* ENOBARBUS.

*Enobarbus.* What 's your pleasure, sir?

*Antony.* I must with haste from hence.

*Enobarbus.* Why, then, we kill all our women. We see how mortal an unkindness is to them; if they suffer our departure, death 's the word.

*Antony.* I must be gone.

130

*Enobarbus.* Under a compelling occasion, let women die: it were pity to cast them away for nothing; though, between them and a great cause, they should be esteemed nothing.

*Cleopatra,* catching but the least noise of this, dies instantly; I have seen her die twenty times upon far poorer moment. I do think there is mettle in death, which commits some loving act upon her, she hath such a celerity in dying.

*Antony.* She is cunning past man's thought.

138

*Enobarbus.* Alack, sir, no; her passions are made of nothing but the finest part of pure love. We cannot call her winds and waters sighs and tears; they are greater storms and tempests than almanacs can report. This cannot be

cunning in her; if it be, she makes a shower of rain as well

as Jove.

*hate  
gives  
by w.  
-pamphlet  
kinds  
to w.*

*Antony.* Would I had never seen her!

*Enobarbus.* O, sir, you had then left unseen a wonderful piece of work, which not to have been blest withal would have discredited your travel.

*Antony.* Fulvia is dead.

*Enobarbus.* Sir?

150

*Antony.* Fulvia is dead.

*Enobarbus.* Fulvia!

*Antony.* Dead.

*Enobarbus.* Why, sir, give the gods a thankful sacrifice.

When it pleaseth their deities to take the wife of a man from him, it shows to man the tailors of the earth; comforting therein, that when old robes are worn out, there are mem-  
bers to make new. If there were no more women but Ful-  
via, then had you indeed a cut, and the case to be lamented. This grief is crowned with consolation; your old smock brings forth a new petticoat;—and indeed the tears live in an onion that should water this sorrow.

*Antony.* The business she hath broached in the state  
Cannot endure my absence.

*Enobarbus.* And the business you have broached here cannot be without you; especially that of Cleopatra's, which wholly depends on your abode.

*Antony.* No more light answers. Let our officers  
Have notice what we purpose. I shall break

The cause of our expedience to the queen,  
And get her leave to part; for not alone

The death of Fulvia, with more urgent touches,

Do strongly speak to us, but the letters too

Of many our contriving friends in Rome

Petition us at home. Sextus Pompeius

Hath given the dare to Cæsar, and commands

The empire of the sea: our slippery people,

Whose love is never link'd to the deserfer

Till his deserts are past, begin to throw

careless  
impression

ys all  
exhibit  
who  
man  
tailors

162

set abroach,  
begin

expedition<sup>179</sup> better  
however, is haste  
hqs. yt affect  
me more urgent  
ye yt.

slating  
for us

Pompèy the Great and all his dignities

Upon his son; who, high in name and power,

~~leaves~~ Higher than both in blood and life, stands up  
~~spirit~~ For the main soldier; whose quality, going on,

~~activity~~ The sides o' the world may danger. Much is breeding,

~~react~~ Which, like the courser's hair, hath yet but life,

And not a serpent's poison. Say, our pleasure,

To such whose place is under us, requires

~~the eye~~ Our quick remove from hence.

~~old~~ Enobarbus. I shall do 't.

~~use hair~~ ~~poised~~

~~water~~ ~~in~~

~~a serpent~~

SCENE III. *The Same. Another Room.*

*Enter CLEOPATRA, CHARMIAN, IRAS, and ALEXAS.*

*Cleopatra.* Where is he?

*Charmian.*

I did not see him since.

*Cleopatra.* See where he is, who's with him, what he does:

I did not send you.—If you find him sad,

Say I am dancing; if in mirth, report

That I am sudden sick: quick, and return. [*Exit Alexas.*]

*Charmian.* Madam, methinks, if you did love him dearly,

You do not hold the method to enforce

The like from him.

*Cleopatra.*

What should I do, I do not?

*Charmian.* In each thing give him way, cross him in

nothing.

*Cleopatra.* Thou teachest like a fool,—the way to lose him.

*Charmian.* Tempt him not so too far; I wish, forbear:

In time we hate that which we often fear.

But here comes Antony.

*Enter ANTONY.*

*Cleopatra.*

I am sick and sullen.

*Antony.* I am sorry to give breathing to my purpose,—

*Cleopatra.* Help me away, dear Charmian, I shall fall;

said to Antony; she is going to

appears as, looks  
 like a chief man  
 of the world  
 in the way of  
 soldiership

Expanding, in the  
 full development of itself

I have it;  
 not English, but  
 just German

ye right way

which

you expect  
 neither, I pray

to my  
 words,  
 Cleopatra

It cannot be thus long, the sides of nature  
Will not sustain it.

frame

*Antony.* Now, my dearest queen,—

*Cleopatra.* Pray you, stand farther from me.

*Antony.*

What's the matter?

*Cleopatra.* I know, by that same eye, there 's some good news.

What says the married woman?—You may go;

20

Would she had never given you leave to come!

Let her not say 't is I that keep you here;

I have no power upon you, hers you are.

*Antony.* The gods best know,—

*Cleopatra.* O, never was there queen  
So mightily betray'd! yet at the first  
I saw the treasons planted.

*Antony.* Cleopatra,—

*Cleopatra.* Why should I think you can be mine and true,  
Though you in swearing shake the throned gods,  
Who have been false to Fulvia? Riotous madness,  
To be entangled with those mouth-made vows,  
Which break themselves in swearing!

on my part

30

*Antony.* Most sweet queen,—

*Cleopatra.* Nay, pray you, seek no colour for your going,  
But bid farewell, and go. When you sued staying,  
Then was the time for words: no going then;

Eternity was in our lips and eyes,

Bliss in our brows' bent, none our parts so poor

But was a race of heaven: they are so still,

Or thou, the greatest soldier of the world,

Art turn'd the greatest liar.

but was of heaven  
by breed, not

*Antony.* How now, lady!

*Cleopatra.* I would I had thy inches; thou shouldst know

There were a heart in Egypt.

I wd. I  
were a  
man

*Antony.* Hear me, queen.

41

The strong necessity of time commands

low  
royal  
was!

were an  
elating  
practical  
action

Our services awhile, but my full heart  
 Remains in use with you. Our Italy *you have ye use*  
 Shines o'er with civil swords; Sextus Pompeius *or enjoyment*  
 Makes his approaches to the port of Rome: *(unfruit)*  
 Equality of two domestic powers

*raise* Breed scrupulous faction. The hated, grown to strength,  
*restion* Are newly grown to love: the condemn'd Pompey, *have lately*  
*to ye* Rich in his father's honour, creeps apace *come to<sup>so</sup> be loved*  
*volubility* Into the hearts of such as have not thriv'd  
*success* Upon the present state, whose numbers threaten;  
*as to* And quietness, grown sick of rest, would purge *i.e. its sickness, y*  
*no know* By any desperate change. My more particular, *Galleian way*  
*letter* And that which most with you should safe my going, *of course.*  
*to be best* Is Fulvia's death. *reckless*

*change idea* Cleopatra. Though age from folly could not give me free-  
*not of an* dom, *it makes any self.*  
*ant* It does from childishness.—Can Fulvia die?  
*win me* Antony. She's dead, my queen.

*temp-* Look here, and at thy sovereign leisure read *60*  
*in fr.* The garboils she awak'd; at the last, best,  
*ely, it* See when and where she died. *ye last w. is best*

*as fr.* Cleopatra. O most false love! *Tachymator*  
*idiotic* Where be the sacred vials thou shouldst fill *allusion to stupidae*  
*see* With sorrowful water? Now I see, I see, *bottles*  
 In Fulvia's death, how mine receiv'd shall be.

Antony. Quarrel no more, but be prepar'd to know  
 The purposes I bear, which are, or cease, *I have within me,*  
 As you shall give the advice. By the fire *harbor.*  
 That quickens Nilus' slime, I go from hence  
 Thy soldier, servant, making peace or war  
 As thou affect'st. *dearest*

Cleopatra. Cut my lace, Charmian, come.—  
 But let it be.—I am quickly ill,—and well, *you need it do it*  
 So Antony loves.

Antony. My precious queen, forbear;



And give true evidence to his love, which stands  
An honourable trial.

*Cleopatra.* So Fulvia told me.

I prithee, turn aside and weep for her;

Then bid adieu to me, and say the tears

Belong to Egypt: good now, play one scene

Of excellent dissembling, and let it look

Like perfect honour.

*Antony.*

You'll heat my blood; no more. 80

*Cleopatra.* You can do better yet; but this is meetly.

*Antony.* Now, by my sword,—

*Cleopatra.*

And target.—Still he mends,

But this is not the best. Look, prithee, Charmian,

How this Herculean Roman does become

The carriage of his chafe.

*Antony.* I'll leave you, lady.

*Cleopatra.*

Courteous lord, one word.

Sir, you and I must part,—but that's not it;

Sir, you and I have lov'd,—but there's not it;

That you know well: something it is I would,

O, my oblivion is a very Antony,

And I am all forgotten.

*Antony.*

But that your royalty

Holds idleness your subject, I should take you

For idleness itself.

*Cleopatra.*

'T is sweating labour

To bear such idleness so near the heart

As Cleopatra this. But, sir, forgive me,

Since my becomings kill me when they do not

Eye well to you. Your honour calls you hence;

Therefore be deaf to my unpitied folly,

And all the gods go with you! Upon your sword

Sit laurel victory! and smooth success

Be strew'd before your feet!

*Antony.*

Let us go. Come;

testify truly  
love wh. has  
stood an hono-  
rable trial.  
She can bear evidence  
to yf.

very well

independently  
and  
love at  
comes  
my hand  
to part  
H.  
the queen  
love  
in view  
us to  
singing  
singing  
self.

deportment of his irritation  
irritable deportment

something I  
wanted to say.

I have forgotten entirely  
what I was going  
to say

If you weren't queen I shd. say  
you were the most  
finesse person alive  
tho' I must  
become mad; I  
fear tho' I shd  
not have  
I do not look weep  
for wh. you feel no pity

Our separation so abides and flies, <sup>now, we two parting both stay</sup>  
 'That thou, residing here, go'st yet with me, <sup>or go in a certain sense, &c.</sup>  
 And I, hence fleeting, here remain with thee. <sup>going away, carry you</sup>  
 Away! <sup>W. the & will say</sup> [Exeunt.]

## SCENE IV. Rome. Cæsar's House.

Enter OCTAVIUS CÆSAR, reading a letter, LEPIDUS, and their train.

Cæsar. You may see, Lepidus, and henceforth know,  
 It is not Cæsar's natural vice to hate  
 Our great competitor. From Alexandria associate.  
 This is the news: he fishes, drinks, and wastes  
 The lamps of night in revel; is not more manlike  
 Than Cleopatra, nor the queen of Ptolemy  
 More womanly than he; hardly gave audience, or  
 Vouchsaf'd to think he had partners: you shall find there  
 A man who is the abstract of all faults  
 That all men follow.

Lepidus. I must not think there are 10  
 Evils enow to darken all his goodness.  
 His faults in him seem as the spots of heaven,  
 More fiery by night's blackness, hereditary  
 Rather than purchas'd, what he cannot change acquired  
 Than what he chooses.

Cæsar. You are too indulgent. Let us grant it is not  
 Amiss to tumble on the bed of Ptolemy,  
 To give a kingdom for a mirth, to sit <sup>to give kingdoms</sup>  
 And keep the turn of tippling with a slave, <sup>away for sport,</sup>  
 To reel the streets at noon and stand the buffet <sup>to amuse himself</sup>  
 With knives that smell of sweat; say this becomes him,—  
 As his composure must be rare indeed <sup>Exchange blood</sup>  
 Whom these things cannot blemish,—yet must Antony  
 No way excuse his soils, when we do bear <sup>you this with toil,</sup>  
So great weight in his lightness. If he fill'd <sup>blemish him</sup>  
Composition, mixture

His vanity with his captives  
The sun's and the moon's

make  
has  
power  
spectator  
As his own state and ours — 'tis to be  
As we rate boys, who being mature in knowledge,  
Part their experience to their present pleasure,  
And so rebel to judgment.

Enter a Messenger.

Here's more news.

Messenger. Thy biddings have been done; and every hour,  
Most noble Cæsar, shalt thou have report  
How 't is abroad. Pompey is strong at sea,  
And it appears he is belov'd of those  
That only have fear'd Cæsar; to the ports  
The discontents repair, and men's reports  
Give him much wrong'd.

Cæsar.

I should have known no less.

It hath been taught us from the primal state,  
That he which was wish'd until he were;  
And the ebb'd man, ne'er lov'd till ne'er worth love,  
Comes dear'd by being lack'd. This common bond  
Like to a vagabond flag upon the stream,  
Goes to and back, lacking the varying tide,  
To rot itself with motion.

Messenger. Cæsar, I bring thee word,

Menebrates and Mehas, famous pirates,  
Make the sea serve them, which they ear and wound  
With keels of every kind: many hot inroads  
They make in Italy; the borders maritime  
Lack blood to think on't, and flush youth revolt.

No vessel can peep forth, but 't is as soon  
Taken as seen; for Pompey's name strikes more  
Than could his war resisted.

yeoman  
who is in  
power was  
desired by  
yeoman  
he was in  
power  
wandering  
upon  
ye end  
love blood  
for yr. face  
Pompey's  
name after  
produces  
for his

Cæsar.

Antony,

Leave thy lascivious wassails. When thou once  
Wast beaten from Modena, where thou slew'st *Pentius Provan.*

Hirtius and Pansa, consuls, at thy heel

Did famine follow, whom thou fought'st against,

Though daintily brought up, with patience more

Than savages could suffer: thou didst drink

The stale of horses and the gilded puddle *(?) flashes w. all colors*

Which beasts would cough at; thy palate then did deign

The roughest berry on the rudest hedge;

Yea, like the stag, when snow the pasture sheets,

The barks of trees thou browsedst; on the Alps

It is reported thou didst eat strange flesh,

Which some did die to look on: and all this—

It wounds thine honour that I speak it now—

Was borne so like a soldier, that thy cheek

So much as lank'd not.

Lepidus.

'Tis pity of him.

Cæsar. Let his shames quickly

Drive him to Rome. 'Tis time we twain

Did show ourselves i' the field; and to that end

Assemble we immediate council: Pompey

Thrives in our idleness.

Lepidus.

To-morrow, Cæsar,

I shall be furnish'd to inform you rightly

Both what by sea and land I can be able

To front this present time.

Cæsar.

Till which encounter, *emergency*

It is my business too. Farewell.

Lepidus. Farewell, my lord. What you shall know mean-  
time

Of stirs abroad, I shall beseech you, sir,

To let me be partaker.

Cæsar.

Doubt not, sir;

*I made out w.* I knew it for my bond.

[Exeunt.]

SCENE V. *Alexandria. Cleopatra's Palace.**Enter CLEOPATRA, CHARMIAN, IRAS, and MARDIAN.**Cleopatra.* Charmian!*Charmian.* Madam?*Cleopatra.* Ha, ha!—Give me to drink mandragora. *mandrake.**Charmian.* Why, madam?*Cleopatra.* That I might sleep out this great gap of time  
My Antony is away.*Charmian.* You think of him too much.*Cleopatra.* O, 't is treason! *i. e. saying so**Charmian.* Madam, I trust, not so.*Cleopatra.* Thou, eunuch Mardian! *Far from it**Mardian.* What's your highness' pleasure?*Cleopatra.* Not now to hear thee sing.—O Charmian,  
Where think'st thou he is now? Stands he, or sits he? *10*  
Or does he walk? or is he on his horse?

O happy horse, to bear the weight of Antony!

Do bravely, horse! for wot'st thou whom thou mov'st?

The demi-Atlas of this earth, the arm *hee. he carries he*And burgonet of men.—He's speaking now, *he would in his shoulder*Or murmuring 'Where's my serpent of old Nile?' *the end of helms*

For so he calls me; now I feed myself

With most delicious poison.—Think on me,

That am with Phœbus' amorous pinches black,

And wrinkled deep in time? Broad-fronted Cæsar, *! is better*

When thou wast here above the ground, I was

A morsel for a monarch; and great Pompey

Would stand and make his eyes grow in my brow:

'There would he anchor his aspect and die

With looking on his life.

Enter ALEXAS.

Alexas. [www.libtool.com](http://www.libtool.com) Sovereign of Egypt, hail!

Cleopatra. How much unlike art thou Mark Antony!

Yet, coming from him, that great medicine hath

With his tinct gilded thee.— tincture

How goes it with my brave Mark Antony?

Alexas. Last thing he did, dear queen,

He kiss'd,—the last of many doubled kisses,—

This orient pearl. His speech sticks in my heart.

Cleopatra. Mine ear must pluck it thence.

Alexas.

'Good friend,' quoth he,

'Say, the firm Roman to great Egypt sends

This treasure of an oyster; at whose foot,

To mend the petty present, I will piece

Her opulent throne with kingdoms: all the east,

Say thou, shall call her mistress.' So he nodded,

And soberly did mount an arm-gaunt steed,

Who neigh'd so high, that what I would have spoke

Was beastly dumb'd by him.

Cleopatra.

What, was he sad or merry?

Alexas. Like to the time o' the year between the extremes

Of hot and cold, he was nor sad nor merry.

Cleopatra. O well-divided disposition! Note him,

Note him, good Charmian, 't is the man, but note him:

He was not sad, for he would shine on those

That make their looks by his; he was not merry,

Which seem'd to tell them his remembrance lay

In Egypt with his joy; but between both.

O heavenly mingle!—Be'st thou sad or merry,

The violence of either thee becomes,

So does it no man else.—Met'st thou my posts?

Alexas. Ay, madam, twenty several messengers.

Why do you send so thick?

Cleopatra.

Who's born that day

turned  
to gold  
g.l.k

.e. affect  
him to  
wield y.  
is can't  
tho' it  
g.l.k

humbled  
by him  
like a beast  
g.l.k

it's just  
what he  
is  
g.l.k

at times  
g.l.k

separate

philosopher's sto  
Elixir wch. best  
preserved & heals  
had 4 or 2<sup>30</sup> separate  
functions

no such word.  
arrogant is good

do note him or  
him particular

50

at

messengers

When I forget to send to Antony,  
Shall die a beggar.—Ink and paper, Charmian.—  
Welcome, my good Alexas.—Did I, Charmian,  
Ever love Cæsar so?

*Charmian.* O that brave Cæsar!

*Cleopatra.* Be chok'd with such another emphasis!  
Say, the brave Antony.

*Charmian.* The valiant Cæsar! 60

*Cleopatra.* By Isis, I will give thee bloody teeth,  
If thou with Cæsar paragon again *pattern compare*  
My man of men.

*Charmian.* By your most gracious pardon,  
I sing but after you. *I am only repeating what you*

*Cleopatra.* My salad days, *used to say*

When I was green in judgment,—cold in blood,

To say as I said then!—But, come, away;

Get me ink and paper.

He shall have every day a several greeting,

Or I'll unpeople Egypt. *separate messengers*

[*Exeunt.*]



OSTIA AT THE PRESENT DAY.  
the port of Rome (i. 3. 46).



The barge she sat in, like a burnish'd throne,  
Burn'd on the water (ii. 2. 192).

## ACT II.

### SCENE I. *Messina. Pompey's House.*

*Enter POMPEY, MENEKRATES, and MENAS, in warlike manner.*

*Pompey.* If the great gods be just, they shall assist  
The deeds of justest men.

*Menekrates.* Know, worthy Pompey,  
That what they do delay, they not deny.

*Pompey.* Whiles we are suitors to their throne, decays  
The thing we sue for.

*Menekrates.* We, ignorant of ourselves,  
*Beg often our own harms, which the wise powers*



*Enobarbus.* Every time  
Serves for the matter that is then born in 't.

*Lepidus.* But small to greater matters must give way.

*Enobarbus.* Not if the small come first.

*Lepidus.* Your speech is passion;  
But, pray you, stir no embers up. Here comes  
The noble Antony.

*Enter ANTONY and VENTIDIUS.*

*Enobarbus.* And yonder, Cæsar.

*Enter CÆSAR, MÆCENAS, and AGRIPPA.*

*Antony.* If we compose well here, to Parthia; *agree. Tal*  
Hark, Ventidius. *Ventidius*

*Cæsar.* I do not know,  
Mæcenas; ask Agrippa.

*Lepidus.* Noble friends,  
That which combin'd us was most great, and let not *the hearing world.*  
A leaner action rend us. What's amiss, *a sense of*  
May it be gently heard; when we debate *- 2 distinct pt. of*  
Our trivial difference loud, we do commit *the same*  
Murder in healing wounds. Then, noble partners, *a bee. makes a*  
The rather for I earnestly beseech,  
Touch you the sourest points with sweetest terms,  
Nor curstness grow to the matter.

*Antony.* *cling to, stick to* 'T is spoken well,  
Were we before our armies, and to fight,  
I should do thus.

*Cæsar.* Welcome to Rome.

*Antony.* Thank you.

*Cæsar.* Sit.

*Antony.* Sit, sir.

*Cæsar.* Nay, then, we

*Antony.* I learn, you take things ill which are not so, *will*  
Or being, concern you not. *would*  
*being so.*

*Slight*  
*of slight*  
*measure*  
*I shall*  
*think of*  
*having a*  
*debate.*

*the hearing world.*  
*a sense of*  
*- 2 distinct pt. of*  
*the same*  
*a bee. makes a*  
*Flourish.*  
*in the figure of*  
*debate*

*He now*  
*sits*

*Cæsar.* I must be laugh'd at,  
 If, or for nothing or a little, I  
 Should say myself offended, and with you  
 Chiefly i' the world; more laugh'd at, that I should  
 Once name you derogately, when to sound your name  
 It not concern'd me.

*Antony.* My being in Egypt, Cæsar,  
 What was 't to you?

*Cæsar.* No more than my residing here at Rome  
 Might be to you in Egypt; yet, if you there  
 Did practise on my state, your being in Egypt

Might be my question.

*Antony.* How intend you, practis'd?

*Cæsar.* You may be pleas'd to catch at mine intent  
 By what did here befall me. Your wife and brother  
 Made wars upon me; and their contestation  
 Was theme for you, you were the word of war.

*Antony.* You do mistake your business; my brother never  
 Did urge me in his act. I did inquire it,

And have my learning from some true reports,  
 That drew their swords with you. Did he not rather

Discredit my authority with yours,

And make the wars alike against my stomach,  
 Having alike your cause? Of this my letters

Before did satisfy you. If you'll patch a quarrel,  
 As matter whole you have not to make it with,  
 It must not be with this.

*Cæsar.* Whole cloth. You praise yourself  
 By laying defects of judgment to me, but

You patch'd up your excuses.

*Antony.*

I know you could not lack, I am certain on 't,  
 Very necessity of this thought, that I,

Your partner in the cause 'gainst which he fought,  
 Could not with graceful eyes attend those wars

*Handwritten:* - was no / suff. excuse if you had to  
 a lot of you together.

*Handwritten notes:*  
 What do you mean by the word?  
 an enterprise, in-  
 deed then in your  
 interests  
 mention  
 information  
 reporters  
 inclination  
 having the same  
 cause as you  
 make up, contrive  
 in conjunction w. - I.C.H.  
 make up all together (?)  
 you cannot be  
 want ye necessity  
 you must think so  
 favor  
 197  
 I.C.H.

*Enobarbus.* Every time  
Serves for the matter that is then born in 't.

*Lepidus.* But small to greater matters must give way.

*Enobarbus.* Not if the small come first.

*Lepidus.* Your speech is passion ;  
But, pray you, stir no embers up. Here comes  
The noble Antony.

*Enter ANTONY and VENTIDIUS.*

*Enobarbus.* And yonder, Cæsar.

*Enter CÆSAR, MÆCENAS, and AGRIPPA.*

*Antony.* If we compose well here, to Parthia; *agree. Talk*  
Hark, Ventidius.

*Cæsar.* I do not know,  
Mæcenas; ask Agrippa.

*Lepidus.* Noble friends,  
That which combin'd us was most great, and let not *the hearing of*  
A leaner action rend us. What's amiss, *world.*  
May it be gently heard; when we debate *a single sense of*  
Our trivial difference loud, we do commit *2 distinct parts of*  
Murther in healing wounds. Then, noble partners, *the debate*  
The rather for I earnestly beseech, *a bee. makes a*  
Touch you the sourest points with sweetest terms, *disturb a*  
Nor curstness grow to the matter. *disturb a*

*Antony.* *cling to, stick to* 'T is spoken well,  
Were we before our armies, and to fight,

I should do thus. *but not to*

*Cæsar.* Welcome to Rome. *[Flourish.]*  
*Antony.* Thank you. *in the style of*  
*Cæsar.* Sit. *debate*

*Antony.* Sit, sir.

*Cæsar.* Nay, then. *will b*

*Antony.* I learn, you take things ill which are not so, *would*  
Or being, concern you not.  
*being so.*

*slight*  
*of slight*  
*surprise*  
*1. & I shall*  
*think of*  
*having*  
*debate.*

*He now*  
*sits*

*Cæsar.* I must be laugh'd at,  
 If, or for nothing or a little, I  
 Should say myself offended, and with you  
 Chiefly i' the world; more laugh'd at, that I should  
 Once name you derogately, when to sound your name  
 It not concern'd me.

*Antony.* My being in Egypt, Cæsar,  
 What was 't to you?

*Cæsar.* No more than my residing here at Rome  
 Might be to you in Egypt; yet, if you there  
 Did practise on my state, your being in Egypt  
 Might be my question.

*Antony.* How intend you, practis'd?

*Cæsar.* You may be pleas'd to catch at mine intent  
 By what did here befall me. Your wife and brother  
 Made wars upon me; and their contestation  
 Was theme for you, you were the word of war.

*Antony.* You do mistake your business; my brother never  
 Did urge me in his act. I did inquire it,  
 And have my learning from some true reports,  
 That drew their swords with you. Did he not rather  
 Discredit my authority with yours,

And make the wars alike against my stomach,  
 Having alike your cause? Of this my letters  
 Before did satisfy you. If you'll patch a quarrel,  
 As matter whole you have not to make it with,  
 It must not be with this.

*Cæsar.* You praise yourself  
 By laying defects of judgment to me, but  
 You patch'd up your excuses.

*Antony.* Not so, not so;

I know you could not lack, I am certain on 't,  
 Very necessity of this thought, that I,  
 Your partner in the cause gainst which he fought,

Could not with graceful eyes attend those wars

*Handwritten notes:* was no / suff. excuse & you had to put a lot of you together - G.D.K. look at - G.D.K.

*Handwritten notes:* all ye hrs, at against, of power, values

*Handwritten notes:* if you, its object, aspect, as a, after, com, in for you, a mere, - theme of, contraband, wrench, ge mind, wever, traits, tu, me, minus, helps due, for double, - as of, t.

*Handwritten notes:* What do you mean by the word, an enterprise, mention, information, reporters, inclination, having ye same cause w. you, make up, contrive, in conjunction w. I, make up all together (?), you cannot be wout ye necessity, you must think, favor

Which fronted mine own peace. As for my wife, <sup>opposed by</sup>  
 I would you had her spirit in such another; <sup>departed sp</sup>  
 The third o' the world is yours, which with a snaffle <sup>ordinary</sup>  
 You may pace easy, but not such a wife.

make  
pace, break  
in, reduce  
to order

*Enobarbus.* Would we had all such wives, that the men  
 might go to wars with the women!  
*Antony.* So much uncurbable, her garboils, Cæsar, <sup>he did</sup>  
 Made out of her impatience, which not wanted <sup>she mad</sup>  
 Shrewdness of policy too, I grieving grant  
 Did you too much disquiet; for that you must <sup>for all that</sup>  
 But say, I could not help it. <sup>withstanding</sup>

*Cæsar.* I wrote to you  
 When rioting in Alexandria; you  
 Did pocket up my letters, and with taunts  
 Did gibe my missive out of audience. <sup>messenger</sup>  
*Antony.* Sir, <sup>your</sup>

scolded  
flouted

He fell upon me ere admitted: then  
 Three kings I had newly feasted, and did want <sup>I wasn't</sup>  
Of what I was i' the morning; but next day <sup>I was in</sup>  
 I told him of myself, which was as much  
 As to have ask'd him pardon. Let this fellow  
 Be nothing of our strife; if we contend, <sup>be no part in</sup>  
 Out of our question wipe him. <sup>intervention</sup>

i. e. I told  
him I  
had feasted  
3 kings &  
wasn't in  
a fit state  
to receive  
him - I did

*Cæsar.* You have broken  
 The article of your oath, which you shall never  
 Have tongue to charge me with.  
*Lepidus.* Soft, Cæsar!

*Antony.* No,  
 Lepidus, let him speak;  
 The honour is sacred which he talks on now, <sup>honour of a</sup>  
 Supposing that I lack'd it. But, on, Cæsar;  
 The article of my oath.

*Cæsar.* To lend me arms and aid when I requir'd them;  
 The which you both denied.  
*Antony.* Neglected rather,

when I was bound  
in poisoned hours

And then when poison'd hours had bound me up  
From mine own knowledge. As nearly as I may,  
I'll play the penitent to you; but mine honesty  
Shall not make poor my greatness, nor my power  
Work without it. Truth is, that Fulvia,  
To have me out of Egypt, made wars here;  
For which myself, the ignorant motive, do  
So far ask pardon as befits mine honour  
To stoop in such a case.

my arbit-  
rary power  
will not  
need words  
regarding  
it

Es y't I didn't  
know myself  
my love of truth  
shall not degrade  
me fr. my power  
of truth

Lepidus.

'T is noble spoken.

Mæcenas. If it might please you, to enforce no further

relevance  
make you  
me

The griefs between ye; to forget them quite  
Were to remember that the present need  
Speaks to atone you.

it not. (is a good  
idea

Lepidus.

Worthily spoken, Mæcenas.

best words  
do you  
know it  
my now

Enobarbus. Or, if you borrow one another's love for the  
instant, you may, when you hear no more words of Pompey,  
return it again; you shall have time to wrangle in when you  
have nothing else to do.

he is, a demand  
in the occasion  
(i. Pompey)

Antony. Thou art a soldier only; speak no more.

Enobarbus. That truth should be silent I had almost forgot.

sc. 3 gent  
me

Antony. You wrong this presence; therefore speak no  
more.

1/2 time for  
speech of  
in exhor-  
tation

Enobarbus. Go to, then; your considerate stone.

Cæsar. I do not much dislike the matter, but

I submit to  
reproof

The manner of his speech; for 't cannot be

We shall remain in friendship, our conditions

So differing in their acts. Yet, if I knew

What hoop should hold us stanch, from edge to edge

O' the world I would pursue it.

Will be as much  
as a stone out of  
consideration

you are  
to whom  
to is said

Agrippa.

Give me leave, Cæsar,—

can be said  
4.2.10

Cæsar. Speak, Agrippa.

Agrippa. Thou hast a sister by the mother's side,

Admir'd Octavia; great Mark Antony

Is now a widower.

temper, moral con-  
tion

*Cæsar.* Say not so, Agrippa ;  
 If Cleopatra heard you, your reproof  
 Were well deserv'd of rashness. *Ye have of rashness  
 it's no wonder, you will do*  
*Antony.* I am not married, Cæsar ; let me hear Agrippa serve  
 further speak. *serve*

*Agrippa.* To hold you in perpetual amity,  
 To make you brothers, and to knit your hearts  
 With an unslipping knot, take Antony  
 Octavia to his wife ; whose beauty claims  
 No worse a husband than the best of men,  
 Whose virtue and whose general graces speak  
 That which none else can utter. By this marriage,  
 All little jealousies which now seem great, *suspicious*  
 And all great fears which now import their dangers, *carry v. you  
 tend to*  
 Would then be nothing ; truths would be tales,  
 Where now half tales be truths ; her love to both  
 Would each to other and all loves to both *each of you*  
 Draw after her. Pardon what I have spoke,  
 For 't is a studied, not a present thought,  
 By duty ruminated.

*Antony.* Will Cæsar speak ?

*Cæsar.* Not till he hears how Antony is touch'd  
 With what is spoke already. *140*

*Antony.* What power is in Agrippa,  
 If I would say, 'Agrippa, be it so,'  
 To make this good ?

*Cæsar.* The power of Cæsar, and  
 His power unto Octavia. *single use in y. way in Sh.*  
*upon is  
 red black  
 lines you*

*Antony.* May I never  
 To this good purpose, that so fairly shows,  
 Dream of impediment !—Let me have thy hand ;  
 Further this act of grace, and from this hour  
 The heart of brothers govern in our loves  
 And sway our great designs !

*Cæsar.* There is my hand.

A sister I bequeath you, whom no brother  
Did ever love so dearly; let her live  
To join our kingdoms and our hearts, and never  
Fly off our loves again!

150

*Lepidus.* Happily, amen! *So be it + happy be it*

*Antony.* I did not think to draw my sword 'gainst Pompey,  
For he hath laid strange courtesies and great *extraordinary*  
Of late upon me. I must thank him only, *at least - G. d. K.*  
Lest my remembrance suffer ill report; *remembrance of his*  
*At heel of that, defy him.* *kindness*

*of the  
it is.*

*Lepidus.* Time calls upon 's; *on heel of - G. d. K.*  
Of us must Pompey presently be sought,  
Or else he seeks out us.

*Antony.* Where lies he?

*Cæsar.* About the Mount Misenum. *160*  
*Antony.* What is his strength by land? *(promontory in*  
*Cæsar.* Great and increasing; but by sea *Campania) - G. d. K.*

He is an absolute master.

*Antony.* So is the fame.  
Would we had spoke together! Haste we for it;  
Yet, ere we put ourselves in arms, dispatch we  
The business we have talk'd of.

*Cæsar.* With most gladness;  
And do invite you to my sister's view,  
Whither straight I'll lead you.

*Antony.* Let us, Lepidus,  
Not lack your company.

*Lepidus.* Noble Antony, *170*  
Not sickness should detain me.

[*Flourish. Exeunt Cæsar, Antony, and Lepidus.*

*Mæcenus.* Welcome from Egypt, sir.

*Enobarbus.* Half the heart of Cæsar, worthy Mæcenus!—  
My honourable friend, Agrippa!

*Agrippa.* Good Enobarbus!

*Mæcenus.* We have cause to be glad that matters are so  
*well digested.* You stay'd well by't in Egypt. *arranged (digging)*  
*stuck to it, stayed you*  
*a good . . . . .*



*Enobarbus.* Ay, sir; we did sleep day out of countenance, and made the night light with drinking.

*Mæcenas.* Eight wild boars roasted whole at a breakfast, and but twelve persons there; is this true?

*Enobarbus.* This was but as a fly by an eagle; we had much more monstrous matter of feast, which worthily deserved noting.

*Mæcenas.* She's a most triumphant lady, if report be square to her.

*Enobarbus.* When she first met Mark Antony, she up his heart, upon the river of Cydnus.

*Agrippa.* There she appeared indeed, or my reporter devised well for her.

*Enobarbus.* I will tell you.

The barge she sat in, like a burnish'd throne,  
Burn'd on the water; the poop was beaten gold;  
Purple the sails, and so perfumed that  
The winds were love-sick with them; the oars were silver,  
Which to the tune of flutes kept stroke, and made  
The water which they beat to follow faster,  
As amorous of their strokes. For her own person,  
It beggar'd all description: she did lie

In her pavilion—cloth-of-gold of tissue—  
O'erpicturing that Venus where we see  
The fancy outwork nature; on each side her  
stood pretty dimpled boys, like smiling Cupids,  
With divers-colour'd fans, whose wind did seem  
To glow the delicate cheeks which they did cool,  
And what they undid did.

*Agrippa.* O, rare for Antony!

*Enobarbus.* Her gentlewomen, like the Nereides,  
So many mermaids, tended her i' the eyes,  
And made their bends adorings; at the helm  
A seeming mermaid steers; the silken tackle  
Well with the touches of those flower-soft hands,  
waited upon  
she was a submission, dove

That yarely frame the office. From the barge *readily perform*  
 A strange invisible perfume hits the sense *embankment*  
 Of the adjacent wharfs. The city cast *office*  
 Her people out upon her, and Antony, *embankment - J. L. K.*  
 Enthron'd i' the market-place, did sit alone,  
 Whistling to the air; which, but for vacancy, *nature abhors a*  
 Had gone to gaze on Cleopatra too *vacuum & yr*  
 And made a gap in nature. *air had some*  
*respect*

*air*  
*have*  
*in glad*  
*go, but*  
*time for*  
*to st*  
 Agrippa.

Rare Egyptian!

*Enobarbus*. Upon her landing, Antony sent to her, 220  
 Invited her to supper; she replied,  
 It should be better he became her guest,  
 Which she entreated. Our courteous Antony,  
 Whom ne'er the word of 'No' woman heard speak,  
 Being barber'd ten times o'er, goes to the feast,  
 And for his ordinary pays his heart *meal (at a table*  
 For what his eyes eat only. *ordered) i. e. no*  
*not done at all*

Agrippa.

Royal wench!

She made great Cæsar lay his sword to bed.

*Enobarbus*. I saw her once

Hop forty paces through the public street;  
 And having lost her breath, she spoke, and panted,  
 That she did make defect perfection,  
 And, breathless, power breathe forth. 230

*Mæcnas*. Now Antony must leave her utterly.

*Enobarbus*. Never; he will not.

Age cannot wither her, nor custom stale *render stale*  
 Her infinite variety: other women cloy  
 The appetites they feed, but she makes hungry  
 Where most she satisfies; for vilest things  
Become themselves in her, that the holy priests 240  
 Bless her when she is ruggish. *wanton*

*Mæcnas*. If beauty, wisdom, modesty, can settle  
 The heart of Antony, Octavia is  
 A blessed lottery to him. *pliff*

*Agrippa.*

Let us go.—

Good Enobarbus, make yourself my guest  
Whilst you abide here.

*Enobarbus.*Humbly, sir, I thank you. [*Exeunt.*]SCENE III. *The Same. Cæsar's House.*

*Enter* ANTONY, CÆSAR, OCTAVIA *between them, and Attendants.*

*Antony.* The world and my great office will sometimes  
Divide me from your bosom.

*Octavia.*

All which time

Before the gods my knee shall bow my prayers  
To them for you.

*Antony.*

Good night, sir.—My Octavia,

Read not my blemishes in the world's report;

I have not kept my square, but that to come *of 10. 5. 1. 5*

Shall all be done by the rule. Good night, dear lady.—

Good night, sir.

*Cæsar.* Good night.[*Exeunt Cæsar and Octavia.*]*Enter Soothsayer.*

*Antony.* Now! sirrah; you do wish yourself in Egypt? <sup>10</sup>

*Soothsayer.* Would I had never come from thence, nor you  
thither!

*Antony.* If you can, your reason?

*Soothsayer.* I see it in my motion, have it not in my  
tongue; but yet hie you to Egypt again. *I see it in my motion*

*Antony.* Say to me, whose fortunes shall rise higher, Cæsar's  
or mine? *Ly, in n mind*

*Soothsayer.* Cæsar's.

Therefore, O Antony, stay not by his side.  
Thy demon, that thy spirit which keeps thee, is  
Noble, courageous, high, unmatchable,  
Where Cæsar's is not; but near him thy angel

*Learn. Reg*  
"minerals west  
motion" — Other  
20

Becomes a fear, as being o'erpower'd : therefore  
Make space enough between you.

*Antony.*

Speak this no more.

*Soothsayer.* To none but thee ; no more but when to thee.

If thou dost play with him at any game,

Thou art sure to lose ; and, of that natural luck,

He beats thee 'gainst the odds : thy lustre thickens

When he shines by. I say again, thy spirit

Is all afraid to govern thee near him,

But, he away, 't is noble.

*Antony.* Get thee gone ;

Say to Ventidius I would speak with him.—

[*Exit Soothsayer.*]

He shall to Parthia.—Be it art or hap,

He hath spoken true ; the very dice obey him,

And in our sports my better cunning faints

Under his chance. If we draw lots, he speeds ;

His cocks do win the battle still of mine,

When it is all to nought ; and his quails ever

Beat mine, inhoop'd, at odds. I will to Egypt ;

And though I make this marriage for my peace,

I' the east my pleasure lies.—

*Enter VENTIDIUS.*

O, come, Ventidius,

You must to Parthia : your commission 's ready ;

Follow me, and receive 't.

[*Exeunt.*]

SCENE IV. *The Same. A Street.*

*Enter LEPIDUS, MÆCENAS, and AGRIPPA.*

*Lepidus.* Trouble yourselves no further ; pray you, hasten  
Your generals after.

*Agrippa.*

Sir, Mark Antony

Will e'en but kiss Octavia, and we 'll follow.

*Lepidus.* Till I shall see you in your soldier's dress,  
Which will become you both, farewell.

*Mæcen.* [www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn) We shall,  
As I conceive the journey, be at the Mount mt. Misenum  
Before you, *Lepidus.*

*Lepidus.* Your way is shorter ;  
My purposes do draw me much about : by a roundabout way  
You'll win two days upon me.

*Mæcen.* }

*Agrippa.* }

*Lepidus.* Farewell.

Sir, good success !

[*Exeunt.*]

SCENE V. *Alexandria. Cleopatra's Palace.*

*Enter* CLEOPATRA, CHARMIAN, IRAS, and ALEXAS.

*Cleopatra.* Give me some music ; music, moody food melanch  
Of us that trade in love.

*Attendants.*

The music, ho !

*Enter* MARDIAN the Eunuch.

*Cleopatra.* Let it alone ; let 's to billiards : come, Charmian.

*Charmian.* My arm is sore ; best play with Mardian.

*Cleopatra.* As well a woman with an eunuch play'd  
As with a woman.—Come, you 'll play with me, sir ?

*Mardian.* As well as I can, madam.

*Cleopatra.* And when good will is show'd, though 't come  
too short,

The actor may plead pardon. I 'll none now.—

Give me mine angle ; we 'll to the river : there,

My music playing far off, I will betray

Tawny-finn'd fishes ; my bended hook shall pierce

Their slimy jaws, and, as I draw them up,

I 'll think them every one an Antony,

And say ' Ah, ha ! you 're caught.'

*Charmian.*

'T was merry when

You wager'd on your angling; when your diver  
Did hang a salt-fish on his hook, which he  
With fervency drew up *Egeus*.

*Cleopatra.* That time,—O times!—

I laugh'd him out of patience; and that night  
I laugh'd him into patience: and next morn,  
Ere the ninth hour, I drunk him to his bed;  
Then put my tires and mantles on him, whilst  
I wore his sword Philippan.—

20

*Enter a Messenger.*

O, from Italy!

Ram thou thy fruitful tidings in mine ears,  
That long time have been barren.

*Messenger.*

Madam, madam,—

*Cleopatra.* Antony's dead!—If thou say so, villain,

Thou kill'st thy mistress; but well and free,  
If thou so yield him, there is gold, and here  
My bluest veins to kiss, a hand that kings  
Have lipp'd, and trembled kissing.

*Messenger.* First, madam, he is well.

*Cleopatra.*

Why, there's more gold.

But, sirrah, mark, we use *are accustomed*

To say the dead are well; bring it to that,  
The gold I give thee will I melt and pour  
Down thy ill-uttering throat.

*Messenger.* Good madam, hear me.

*Cleopatra.*

Well, go to, I will;

But there's no goodness in thy face. If Antony

Be free and healthful,—so tart a favour

To trumpet such good tidings! if not well,

Thou shouldst come like a fury crown'd with snakes,

Not like a formal man.

*Messenger.*

Will't please you hear me?

*Cleopatra.* I have a mind to strike thee ere thou speak'st;

Lead-  
dress

tidings  
full of  
interest

3 eye:  
inhibit,  
deliver  
of he turns  
not to be  
so; we  
we say.

his own  
master

ordinary

named on acct of battle  
of Philippi

maintain his  
equality w.  
Caesar.

30

Here, a  
reproof  
so soon a face

40

Yet, if thou say Antony lives, is well,  
Or friends with Cæsar, or not captive to him,  
I'll set thee in a shower of gold, and hail  
Rich pearls upon thee.

*Messenger.* Madam, he's well.

*Cleopatra.* Well said.

*Messenger.* And friends with Cæsar.

*Cleopatra.* Thou'rt an honest man.

*Messenger.* Cæsar and he are greater friends than ever.

*Cleopatra.* Make thee a fortune from me.

*Messenger.* But yet, madam,—

*Cleopatra.* I do not like 'but yet,' it does allay 50

The good precedence; fie upon 'but yet!'

'But yet' is as a gaoler to bring forth

Some monstrous malefactor. Prithee, friend,

Pour out the pack of matter to mine ear,

The good and bad together: he's friends with Cæsar;

In state of health, thou say'st; and thou say'st, free.

*Messenger.* Free, madam! no; I made no such report:  
He's bound unto Octavia.

*Cleopatra.* For what good turn?

*Messenger.* For the best turn i' the bed.

*Cleopatra.* I am pale, Charmian.

*Messenger.* Madam, he's married to Octavia. 60

*Cleopatra.* The most infectious pestilence upon thee!

[*Strikes him down.*]

*Messenger.* Good madam, patience.

*Cleopatra.* What say you?—Hence,

[*Strikes him again.*]

Horrible villain! or I'll spurn thine eyes

Like balls before me; I'll unhair thy head.

[*She hales him up and down.*]

Thou shalt be whipp'd with wire, and stew'd in brine,

Smarting in lingering pickle.

*Messenger.* Gracious madam,

I that do bring the news made not the match.

*Cleopatra.* Say 't is not so, a province I will give thee,  
And make thy fortunes proud; the blow thou hadst  
Shall make thy peace for moving me to rage,  
And I will boot thee with what gift beside  
Thy modesty can beg.

*Messenger.* He's married, madam.

*Cleopatra.* Rogue, thou hast liv'd too long.

[*Draws a knife.*

*Messenger.* Nay, then I'll run.—

What mean you, madam? I have made no fault. [*Exit.*

*Charmian.* Good madam, keep yourself within yourself;  
The man is innocent.

*Cleopatra.* Some innocents scape not the thunderbolt.—

Melt Egypt into Nile! and kindly creatures  
Turn all to serpents!—Call the slave again; *natural*  
Though I am mad, I will not bite him: call. *creatures* 80

*Charmian.* He is afraid to come.

*Cleopatra.*

I will not hurt him.

[*Exit Charmian.*

These hands do lack nobility, that they strike  
A meaner than myself, since I myself  
Have given myself the cause.—

*Re-enter CHARMIAN and Messenger.*

Come hither, sir.

Though it be honest, it is never good  
To bring bad news; give to a gracious message  
An host of tongues, but let ill tidings tell  
Themselves when they be felt.

*Messenger.*

I have done my duty.

*Cleopatra.* Is he married?

I cannot hate thee worser than I do,

If thou again say yes.

*Messenger.*

He's married, madam.

*Cleopatra.* The gods confound thee! dost thou hold there  
still?

*stick you*

give the  
to boot

not  
modern

the part  
of an  
sight  
man.



*Messenger.* Should I lie, madam?

*Cleopatra.* O, I would thou didst,  
So half my Egypt were submerg'd and made  
A cistern for scald'd snakes! Go, get thee hence;  
Hadst thou Narcissus in thy face, to me  
Thou wouldst appear most ugly. He is married?

*Messenger.* I crave your highness' pardon.

*Cleopatra.*

He is married?

*Messenger.* Take no offence that I would not offend you;  
To punish me for what you make me do

Seems much unequal. He's married to Octavia. *Lat. sense;*

*Cleopatra.* O, that his fault should make a knave of thee, *unjust*  
That art not what thou'rt sure of!—Get thee hence:  
The merchandise which thou hast brought from Rome *He is sure*  
Are all too dear for me; lie they upon thy hand, *is married*  
And be undone by 'em! *You are not a*

*Charmian.*

Good your highness, patience. *new*

*Cleopatra.* In praising Antony, I have disprais'd Cæsar. *to blame*

*Charmian.* Many times, madam.

*Cleopatra.*

I am paid for 't now. *it.*

Lead me from hence;

I faint. O Iras! Charmian!—'T is no matter.—

Go to the fellow, good Alexas; bid him

Report the feature of Octavia, her years,

Her inclination, let him not leave out

The colour of her hair: bring me word quickly.—

[*Exit Alexas.*

Let him for ever go;—let him not—Charmian,

Though he be painted one way like a Gorgon,

The other way 's a Mars.—Bid you Alexas

Bring me word how tall she is.—Pity me, Charmian,

But do not speak to me.—Lead me to my chamber.

[*Exeunt.*

SCENE VI. *Near Misenum.*

*Flourish.* Enter POMPEY and MENAS at one side, with drum and trumpet; at another, CÆSAR, ANTONY, LEPIDUS, ENO-BARBUS, MÆCENAS, with Soldiers marching.

*Pompey.* Your hostages I have, so have you mine; And we shall talk before we fight.

*Cæsar.* Most meet  
That first we come to words; and therefore have we  
Our written purposes before us sent, *terms, proposals*  
Which if thou hast consider'd, let us know  
If 't will tie up thy discontented sword,  
And carry back to Sicily much tall youth *stout, brave*  
That else must perish here.

*Pompey.* To you all three,  
The senators alone of this great world,  
Chief factors for the gods, I do not know  
Wherefore my father should revengers want, 10  
Having a son and friends; since Julius Cæsar, *You were on J.C.*  
Who at Philippi the good Brutus ghosted, *side. Killed my*  
There saw you labouring for him. What was 't *father.*  
That mov'd pale Cassius to conspire, and what *haunted*  
Made the all-honour'd, honest Roman, Brutus,  
With the arm'd rest, courtiers of beauteous freedom,  
To drench the Capitol, but that they would  
Have one man but a man? And that is it  
Hath made me rig my navy, at whose burthen  
The anger'd ocean foams; with which I meant  
To scourge the ingratitude that despiteful Rome  
Cast on my noble father. 20

*Cæsar.* Take your time. *lateful calling forth late.*  
*Antony.* Thou canst not fear us, Pompey, with thy sails;  
*ay all* We 'll speak with thee at sea: at land, thou know'st *frighten*  
*will get to say.* *How much we do o'ercount thee.*

Pompey.

At land, indeed,

Thou dost o'ercount me of my father's house; *Fr. de; by Ceter*  
But since the cuckoo builds not for himself,  
Remain in 't as thou mayst. *of. Cuckoo get into the*

*Antony*  
*Pompey*  
*his house*  
*not saying*  
*it.*

Lepidus.

Be pleas'd to tell us—

For this is from the present—how you take

*birds' nests*  
*lay yr Eggs*

The offers we have sent you.

Cæsar.

There 's the point.

Antony. Which do not be entreated to, but weigh  
What it is worth embrac'd.

Cæsar.

And what may follow,

To try a larger fortune.

*What may follow, if you try. what risks you run*

Pompey.

You have made me offer

Of Sicily, Sardinia; and I must

Rid all the sea of pirates; then, to send

Measures of wheat to Rome: this greed upon,

*agreed*

To part with unhack'd edges, and bear back

*not to try yr crew*

Our targes undinted.

Cæsar.

*shields*

Antony.

That 's our offer.

Lepidus.

Pompey.

Know, then,

I came before you here a man prepar'd

To take this offer; but Mark Antony

Put me to some impatience. Though I lose

The praise of it by telling, you must know,

When Cæsar and your brother were at blows,

Your mother came to Sicily and did find

Her welcome friendly.

Antony.

I have heard it, Pompey,

And am well studied for a liberal thanks

*Very desirous,*

Which I do owe you.

Pompey.

Let me have your hand;

*very much incl*

I did not think, sir, to have met you here.

*be bent upon my will*

Antony. The beds i' the east are soft; and thanks to you, ready

That will I be unwilling that my purpose hinder.

For I have given it up.

Caesar. <sup>Since I saw you last</sup>  
There is a change upon me.

Fringo. <sup>Well, I know not</sup>

What words first fortune bids upon my fate

But in my bosom shall she never come.

To make my heart her vessel.

Lepidus. <sup>Well met here.</sup>

Fringo. I hope so, Lepidus—Thus we are agreed;

I leave our composition may be written.

And seal'd between us.

Caesar. <sup>That's the next to do.</sup>

Fringo. We'll feast each other ere we part, and let's go  
Draw lots who shall begin.

Antony. <sup>That will I, Pompey. I'll begin</sup>

Pompey. No, Antony, take the lot; but first

Or last, your fine Egyptian cookery

Shall have the fame. I have heard that Julius Caesar

Grew fat with feasting there.

Antony. <sup>You have heard much.</sup>

Pompey. I have fair meanings, sir.

Antony. <sup>And fair words to them.</sup>

Pompey. Then so much have I heard;

And I have heard, Apollodorus carried—

Enobarbus. No more of that; he did so.

Pompey. <sup>What, I pray you?</sup>

Enobarbus. A certain queen to Cæsar in a mattress.

Pompey. I know thee now; how far'st thou, soldier?

Enobarbus. <sup>Well;</sup>

And well am like to do, for I perceive

Four feasts are toward.

Pompey. <sup>Let me shake thy hand;</sup>

I never hated thee. I have seen thee fight,

When I have envied thy behaviour.

now fortune  
has served (i.e.  
marked) my  
face.

compact: reduced  
to writing

I'll begin  
wait & take  
your chance

*Enobarbus.* Sir,  
I never lov'd you much, but I ha' prais'd ye  
When you have well deserv'd ten times as much  
As I have said you did.

*Pompey.* Enjoy thy plainness,  
It nothing ill becomes thee.—  
Aboard my galley I invite you all.  
Will you lead, lords?

*Cæsar.*

*Antony.*

*Lepidus.*

*Pompey.*

Show us the way, sir.

Come.

[*Exeunt all but Menas and Enobarbus.*]

*Menas.* [*Aside*] Thy father, Pompey, would ne'er have  
made this treaty.—You and I have known, sir.

*Enobarbus.* At sea, I think.

*Menas.* We have, sir.

*Enobarbus.* You have done well by water.

*Menas.* And you by land.

*Enobarbus.* I will praise any man that will praise me;  
though it cannot be denied what I have done by land.

*Menas.* Nor what I have done by water.

*Enobarbus.* Yes, something you can deny for your own  
safety; you have been a great thief by sea.

*Menas.* And you by land.

*Enobarbus.* There I deny my land service. But give me  
your hand, Menas; if our eyes had authority, here they might  
take two thieves kissing.

*Menas.* All men's faces are true, whatsome'er their hands  
are.

*Enobarbus.* But there is never a fair woman has a true face.

*Menas.* No slander; they steal hearts.

*Enobarbus.* We came hither to fight with you.

*Menas.* For my part, I am sorry it is turned to a drinking.  
Pompey doth this day laugh away his fortune.

*Enobarbus.* If he do, sure, he cannot weep 't back again.

*Menas.* You 've said, sir. We looked not for Mark Antony here; pray you, is he married to Cleopatra? *Really!*

*Enobarbus.* Caesar's sister is called Octavia.

*Menas.* True, sir; she was the wife of Caius Marcellus.

*Enobarbus.* But she is now the wife of Marcus Antonius.

*Menas.* Pray ye, sir?

110

*Enobarbus.* 'T is true.

*Menas.* Then is Cæsar and he for ever knit together.

*Enobarbus.* If I were bound to divine of this unity, I would not prophesy so.

*Menas.* I think the policy of that purpose made more in the marriage than the love of the parties. *Policy in it proposed*

*Enobarbus.* I think so too; but you shall find, the band that seems to tie their friendship together will be the very strangler of their amity. Octavia is of a holy, cold, and still conversation. *way of life.* *to marry Antony to Octavia*

120

*Menas.* Who would not have his wife so?

*Enobarbus.* Not he that himself is not so; which is Mark Antony. He will to his Egyptian dish again: then shall the sighs of Octavia blow the fire up in Cæsar; and, as I said before, that which is the strength of their amity shall prove the immediate author of their variance. Antony will use his affection where it is; he married but his occasion here. *indulge in his love-*

*Menas.* And thus it may be. Come, sir, will you aboard? I have a health for you. *129 S. Mitchell*

*Enobarbus.* I shall take it, sir; we have used our throats in Egypt.

*Menas.* Come, let's away.

[*Exeunt.*]

SCENE VII. *On board Pompey's Galley, off Misenum.*

*Music plays.* *Enter two or three Servants with a banquet.*

1 *Servant.* Here they'll be, man. Some o' their plants are ill-rooted already; the least wind i' the world will blow them down. *ye poles of yr feet are not firm-footed*

2 *Servant*. Lepidus is high-coloured.

1 *Servant*. They have made him drink alms-drink.

2 *Servant*. As they pinch one another by the disposition, he cries out 'No more; reconciles them to his entreaty, and himself to the drink.

1 *Servant*. But it raises the greater war between him and his discretion.

2 *Servant*. Why, this it is to have a name in great men's fellowship; I had as lief have a reed that will do me no service as a partisan I could not heave.

1 *Servant*. To be called into a huge sphere, and not to be seen to move in 't, are the holes where eyes should be, which pitifully disaster the cheeks.

A sennet sounded. Enter CÆSAR, ANTONY, LEPIDUS, POMPEY, AGRIPPA, MÆCENAS, ENOBARBUS, MENAS, with other Captains.

*Antony*. [To Cæsar] Thus do they, sir: they take the flow o' the Nile

By certain scales i' the pyramid; they know, By the height, the lowness, or the mean, if death Or foison follow. The higher Nilus swells, The more it promises; as it ebbs, the seedsman Upon the slime and ooze scatters his grain, And shortly comes to harvest.

*Lepidus*. You've strange serpents there.

*Antony*. Ay, Lepidus.

*Lepidus*. Your serpent of Egypt is bred now of your mud by the operation of your sun; so is your crocodile.

*Antony*. They are so.

*Pompey*. Sit,—and some wine!—A health to Lepidus!

*Lepidus*. I am not so well as I should be, but I'll ne'er

quit your company or I'll take my leave in till then.

*Enobarbus*. Not till you have slept; I fear me you'll be

Prop. C.  
Doesn't understand  
ys.  
As if ye change  
make him drink more  
for his share.  
When ye offend him  
As if ye disposition  
To make him drink more  
is a Kitifuel  
Calamity to.  
S. d. R.

Each man do justice  
As they pinch one another by the disposition  
he cries out 'No more; reconciles them to his entreaty, and himself to the drink.  
But it raises the greater war between him and his discretion.  
Why, this it is to have a name in great men's fellowship; I had as lief have a reed that will do me no service as a partisan I could not heave.  
To be called into a huge sphere, and not to be seen to move in 't, are the holes where eyes should be, which pitifully disaster the cheeks.  
To have a name to be  
out of  
be

is much drinking

swallows ye indignity

I can't lift

to have a name to be

Most reasonable: 4/3 share.

As Cæsar & Lepidus 20 by 1 disposition

soft mud at bot of water - Sch.

"ya" colt

Quit ye company or I'll take my 31

Take *Lepidus.* Nay, certainly, I have heard the Ptolemies' pyra-  
mises are very goodly things; without contradiction, I have  
 heard that.

*Menas.* [*Aside to Pompey*] Pompey, a word.

*Pompey.* [*Aside to Menas*] Say in mine ear: what is 't?

*Menas.* [*Aside to Pompey*] Forsake thy seat, I do beseech  
 thee, captain,

And hear me speak a word.

t me *Pompey.* [*Aside to Menas*] Forbear me till anon.—This  
re, but wine for Lepidus! Challenge e) "to" 41

ie *Lepidus.* What manner o' thing is your crocodile?

*Antony.* It is shaped, sir, like itself, and it is as broad as  
 it hath breadth; it is just so high as it is, and moves with it  
 own organs; it lives by that which nourisheth it; and the  
 elements once out of it, it transmigrates.

*Lepidus.* What colour is it of?

*Antony.* Of it own colour too.

*Lepidus.* 'T is a strange serpent.

*Antony.* 'T is so; and the tears of it are wet. 50

*Cæsar.* Will this description satisfy him?

*Antony.* With the health that Pompey gives him, else he is  
 a very epicure.

*Pompey.* [*Aside to Menas*] Go hang, sir, hang! Tell me of  
 that? away!

Do as I bid you.—Where 's this cup I call'd for?

*Menas.* [*Aside to Pompey*] If for the sake of merit thou  
 wilt hear me,

Rise from thy stool.

*Pompey.* [*Aside to Menas*] I think thou 'rt mad. The mat-  
 ter? [*Rises, and walks aside.*]

*Menas.* I have ever held my cap off to thy fortunes. Stewed.

*Pompey.* Thou hast serv'd me with much faith. What 's  
 else to say?—

Be jolly, lords.

*Antony.* These quicksands, Lepidus, 60

Keep off them, for you sink.



*Menas.* Wilt thou be lord of all the world?

*Pompey.* What say'st thou?

*Menas.* Wilt thou be lord of the whole world? That's twice.

*Pompey.* How should that be?

*Menas.* But entertain it,

And, though thou think me poor, I am the man

Will give thee all the world.

*Pompey.* Hast thou drunk well?

*Menas.* No, Pompey, I have kept me from the cup.

Thou art, if thou dar'st be, the earthly Jove;

Whate'er the ocean pales, or sky inclips, *Enclous - Sch.*

Is thine, if thou wilt ha't.

*Pompey.* Show me which way.

*Menas.* These three world-sharers, these competitors,

Are in thy vessel; let me cut the cable,

And, when we are put off, fall to their throats:

All there is thine.

*Pompey.* Ah, this thou shouldst have done,

And not have spoke on't! In me 't is villany;

In thee 't had been good service. Thou must know,

'T is not my profit that does lead mine honour;

Mine honour, it. Repent that e'er thy tongue

Hath so betray'd thine act; being done unknown,

I should have found it afterwards well done,

But must condemn it now. Desist, and drink.

*Menas.* [*Aside*] For this,

I'll never follow thy palld fortunes more.

Who seeks, and will not take when once 't is offer'd,

Shall never find it more.

*Pompey.* This health to Lepidus!

*Antony.* Bear him ashore. I'll pledge it for him, Pompey.

*Pompey.*

*Enobarbus.* Here's to thee, Menas!

*Menas.*

Enobarbus, welcome!

Pompey. Fill till the cup be hid. *18. inside - G.L.K.*

Enobarbus. There 's a strong fellow, Menas.

[Pointing to the Attendant who carries off Lepidus.

Menas. Why? *w.libtool.com.cn*

Enobarbus. A' bears the third part of the world, man; see'st not?

Menas. The third part, then, is drunk; would it were all, That it might go on wheels!

Enobarbus. Drink thou; increase the reels.

Menas. Come.

Pompey. This is not yet an Alexandrian feast

Antony. It ripens towards it.—Strike the vessels, ho! Here is to Cæsar!

Cæsar. I could well forbear 't

It's monstrous labour, when I wash my brain, And it grows fouler.

Antony. Be a child o' the time.

Cæsar. Possess it, I'll make answer; \*

But I had rather fast from all four days 'Than drink so much in one.

Enobarbus. Ha, my brave emperor! [To Antony.

Shall we dance now the Egyptian Bacchanals, And celebrate our drink?

Pompey. Let 's ha 't, good soldier.

Antony. Come, let 's all take hands,

Till that the conquering wine hath steep'd our sense In soft and delicate Lethe.

Enobarbus. All take hands.—

Make battery to our ears with the loud music.

The while I'll place you: then the boy shall sing;

The holding every man shall bear as loud As his strong sides can volley.

[Music plays. Enobarbus places them hand in hand!]

18. sense - Prof. G.

\* take ye cup, or ye drink, I'll accept your challenge & drink as much as ye 's - but 45. interpretation poss. G.L.K.

dege  
count of  
ling in  
world

Common phrase

So w. you had  
certain amount  
of humour

You haven't  
drunk as heavy  
as you did yet  
Tap the casks

and un-  
stand y.

be one of ye world  
while you're in it

even  
w. it,  
was, in  
18. sense

burden (what is  
funnel)

Song.

Come, thou monarch of the vine,  
 Plumpy Bacchus with pink eyne!  
 In thy fats our cares be drown'd,  
 With thy grapes our hairs be crown'd!  
 Cup us, till the world go round,  
 Cup us, till the world go round!

little bits of  
 (because  
 half-shut)

vata  
 the hair of eae  
 us

Cæsar. What would you more?—Pompey, good night.—

Good brother,

Let me request you off; our graver business  
 Frowns at this levity.—Gentle lords, let's part;

You see we have burnt our cheeks. Strong Enobarb

Is weaker than the wine, and mine own tongue

Splits what it speaks; the wild disguise hath almost

Antick'd us all. What needs more words? Good night.

Good Antony, your hand.

Pompey.

I'll try you on the shore.

Antony. And shall, sir; give's your hand.

Pompey.

O Antony,

You have my father's house,—but, what? we are friends.

Come, down into the boat.

Enobarbus.

Take heed you fall not.—

G. d. K

[Exeunt all but Enobarbus and Menas.

Menas, I'll not on shore.

Menas.

No, to my cabin.—

These drums! these trumpets, flutes! what!—

Let Neptune hear we bid a loud farewell

To these great fellows; sound and be hang'd, sound out!

[Sound a flourish, with drums.

Enobarbus. Hoo! says a'.—There's my cap.

Menas. Hoo!—Noble captain, come.

(down. u  
 [Exeunt. Re  
 to say)

120

130

made us  
 fools  
 Pompey is  
 tipsy, Ant.  
 can't get  
 at all af-  
 fected by  
 the wine



PROW OF A ROMAN GALLEY.

## ACT III.

SCENE I. *A Plain in Syria.*

*Enter VENTIDIUS as it were in triumph, with SILIUS, and other Romans, Officers, and Soldiers; the dead body of PACORUS borne before him.*

*Ventidius.* Now, darting Parthia, art thou struck; and now Pleas'd fortune does of Marcus Crassus' death Make me revenger.—Bear the king's son's body Before our army.—Thy Pacorus, Orodes, Pays this for Marcus Crassus.

*Silius.*

Noble Ventidius,

Whilst yet with Parthian blood thy sword is warm,  
The fugitive Parthians follow; spur through Media,  
Mesopotamia, and the shelters whither

The routed fly: so thy grand captain Antony  
Shall set thee on triumphant chariots and

*Put garlands on thy head.*

*Ventidius.*

O Silius, Silius,

I have done enough: a lower place, note well, *at subordi*  
 May make too great an act; for learn this, Silius, *may do;*  
 Better to leave undone than by our deed *great a d*  
 Acquire too high a fame when him we serve's away.

Cæsar and Antony have ever won

More in their officer than person. Sossius,

One of my place in Syria, his lieutenant,

For quick accumulation of renown,

Which he achiev'd by the minute, lost his favour. 20

Who does i' the wars more than his captain can

Becomes his captain's captain; and ambition,

The soldier's virtue, rather makes choice of loss

Than gain which darkens him.

I could do more to do Antonius good,

But 't would offend him, and in his offenceshould my performance perish.*Silius.*Thou hast, Ventidius, thatWithout the which a soldier, and his sword,Grants scarce distinction. Thou wilt write to Antony? 21*Ventidius.* I'll humbly signify what in his name, 30

That magical word of war, we have effected;

How, with his banners and his well-paid ranks,

The ne'er-yet-beaten horse of Parthia

We have jaded out o' the field. *driven like jades**Silius.*

Where is he now?

*Ventidius.* He purposeth to Athens; whither, with what  
 haste

The weight we must convey with's will permit,

We shall appear before him.—On, there; pass along!

[*Exeunt.*]

SCENE II. *Rome. An Antechamber in Cæsar's House.*

*Enter* AGRIPPA *at one door*, ENOBARBUS *at another.*

Agrippa. What, are the brothers parted?

Enobarbus. They have dispatch'd with Pompey, he is gone;  
The other three are sealing. Octavia weeps  
To part from Rome; Cæsar is sad; and Lepidus,  
Since Pompey's feast, as Menas says, is troubled  
With the green sickness.

Agrippa. 'T is a noble Lepidus.

Enobarbus. A very fine one. O, how he loves Cæsar!

Agrippa. Nay, but how dearly he adores Mark Antony!

Enobarbus. Cæsar? Why, he 's the Jupiter of men.

Agrippa. What 's Antony? The god of Jupiter.

Enobarbus. Spake you of Cæsar? Hoo! the nonpareil!

Agrippa. O Antony! O thou Arabian bird!

Enobarbus. Would you praise Cæsar, say,—Cæsar; go no  
further.

Agrippa. Indeed, he plied them both with excellent  
praises.

Enobarbus. But he loves Cæsar best; yet he loves Antony.

Hoo! hearts, tongues, figures, scribes, bards, poets, cannot

Think, speaks, cast, write, sing, number, hoo!

His love to Antony. But as for Cæsar,

Kneel down, kneel down, and wonder.

Agrippa.

Both he loves.

Enobarbus. They are his shards, and he their beetle.

[*Trumpets within.*] So;

This is to horse.—Adieu, noble Agrippa.

Agrippa. Good fortune, worthy soldier, and farewell.

*Enter* CÆSAR, ANTONY, LEPIDUS, *and* OCTAVIA.

Antony. No further, sir.

Cæsar. You take from me a great part of myself;

www.libtool.com.cn

looks yellow for  
the nausea he's  
had - G.D.K

Phoenix (ye only  
it's all you've got to say. 1 of its  
kind)

think  
cast  
G.D.K

ye wings  
ye beetle  
G.D.K

each to each  
describes in numbers (verse)  
G.D.K

ye wings  
ye beetle  
info G.D.K  
G.D.K

Use me well in 't.—Sister, prove such a wife

my ut- As my thoughts make thee, and as my farthest band *be sure*  
most Shall pass on thy approval.—Most noble Antony, *women*  
bond (to Let not the piece of virtue, which is set *was set*  
any extent) betwixt us as the cement of our love, *be i*  
shall go To keep it builded, be the ram to batter *she is a* *(setting u*  
to the The fortress of it; for better might we *rather violent ch*  
proof. Have lov'd without this mean, if on both parts *but still it*  
Cyt than This be not cherish'd. *might have been*  
will prove) *better friend*

Antony. Make me not offended  
In your distrust.

Cæsar. I have said. *no more is adri*  
Antony. You shall not find,

Here in y<sup>e</sup> Though you be therein curious, the least cause *careful, &*  
way of For what you seem to fear. So, the gods keep you,  
praise And make the hearts of Romans serve your ends!  
(oftena We will here part.

meis peri- Cæsar. Farewell, my dearest sister, fare thee well;  
phasis, & The elements be kind to thee, and make  
in "a piece Thy spirits all of comfort! fare thee well. *she is going 2*  
of work"); it Octavia. My noble brother! *love is new to*  
here denotes Antony. The April's in her eyes; it is love's spring, *to Octa*  
a large de- And these the showers to bring it on.—Be cheerful

grec or Cæsar. Sir, look well to my husband's house, and—  
Excellence Octavia? *What,*  
— P. L. K.

Octavia. I'll tell you in your ear.  
Antony. Her tongue will not obey her heart, nor can  
Her heart inform her tongue,—the swan's down-feather,  
That stands upon the swell at full of tide,  
And neither way inclines.

Enobarbus. [Aside to Agrippa] Will Cæsar weep? *50*  
Agrippa. [Aside to Enobarbus] He has a cloud in 's face.  
Enobarbus. [Aside to Agrippa] He were the worse for that,  
were he a horse;  
So is he, being a man. *if he have a dark spot*  
*horse w. a dark spot on his face*

*Agrippa.* [*Aside to Enobarbus*] Why, Enobarbus,  
When Antony found Julius Cæsar dead,  
He cried almost to roaring; and he wept  
When at Philippi he found Brutus slain.

*Enobarbus.* [*Aside to Agrippa*] That year, indeed, he was  
troubled with a rheum;

What willingly he did confound he wail'd,  
Believe 't, till I wept too.

*Cæsar.* No, sweet Octavia,  
You shall hear from me still; the time shall not  
Out-go my thinking on you.

*Antony.* Come, sir, come;  
I'll wrestle with you in my strength of love.  
Look, here I have you; thus I let you go,  
And give you to the gods.

*Cæsar.*

Adieu; be happy!

*Lepidus.* Let all the number of the stars give light  
To thy fair way!

*Cæsar.*

Farewell, farewell!

[*Kisses Octavia.*]

*Antony.*

Farewell!

[*Trumpets sound. Exeunt.*]

SCENE III. *Alexandria. Cleopatra's Palace.*

*Enter* CLEOPATRA, CHARMIAN, IRAS, and ALEXAS.

*Cleopatra.* Where is the fellow?

*Alexas.*

Half afeard to come.

*Cleopatra.* Go to, go to.—

*Enter the Messenger as before.*

Come hither, sir.

*Alexas.*

Good majesty,

Herod of Jewry dare not look upon you

But when you are well pleas'd.

*Cleopatra.*

That Herod's head



I'll have ; but how, when Antony is gone  
Through whom I might command it?—Come thou near.

*Messenger.* Most gracious majesty,—

*Cleopatra.* Didst thou behold Octavia?

*Messenger.* Ay, dread queen.

*Cleopatra.* Where? 10

*Messenger.* Madam, in Rome

I look'd her in the face, and saw her led  
Between her brother and Mark Antony.

*Cleopatra.* Is she as tall as me?

*Messenger.* She is not, madam.

*Cleopatra.* Didst hear her speak? is she shrill-tongued or  
low?

*Messenger.* Madam, I heard her speak ; she is low-voic'd. *wants a*

*Cleopatra.* That's not so good ; he cannot like her long. *mation*

*Charmian.* Like her! O Isis! 't is impossible. *i. e. not so good*

*Cleopatra.* I think so, Charmian ; dull of tongue, and dwarf-  
ish!— *for the*

What majesty is in her gait? Remember,  
If e'er thou look'dst on majesty. 20

*Messenger.* She creeps;

Her motion and her station are as one :

She shows a body rather than a life,

A statue than a breather.

*Cleopatra.* Is this certain?

*Messenger.* Or I have no observance.

*Charmian.*

Three in Egypt

Cannot make better note.

*Cleopatra.*

He's very knowing,

I do perceive 't. There's nothing in her yet.—

The fellow has good judgment.

*Charmian.*

Excellent.

*Cleopatra.* Guess at her years, I prithee.

*Messenger.*

Madam,

She was a widow,—

*Cleopatra.* Widow!—Charmian, hark.

30

*Messenger.* And I do think she's thirty.

*Cleopatra.* Bear'st thou her face in mind? is 't long or round?

*Messenger.* Round even to faultiness.

*Cleopatra.* For the most part, too, they are foolish that are so.—

Her hair, what colour?

*Messenger.* Brown, madam; and her forehead  
As low as she would wish it.

*Cleopatra.*

There's gold for thee. Thou must not take my former sharpness ill. I will employ thee back again; I find thee most fit for business. Go make thee ready; Our letters are prepar'd.

*Charmian.*

A proper man.

*Cleopatra.* Indeed, he is so; I repent me much

That I so harried him. Why, methinks, by him,

This creature's no such thing.

*Charmian.*

Nothing, madam.

*Cleopatra.* The man hath seen some majesty, and should know.

*Charmian.* Hath he seen majesty? Isis else defend, And serving you so long!

*Cleopatra.* I have one thing more to ask him yet, good Charmian:

But 't is no matter; thou shalt bring him to me Where I will write. All may be well enough.

*Charmian.* I warrant you, madam.

50

[*Exeunt.*]

SCENE IV. Athens. A Room in Antony's House.

*Enter* ANTONY and OCTAVIA.

*Antony.* Nay, nay, Octavia, not only that,— That were excusable, that, and thousands more

*quite as low as it is well.*

*Sh. evidently didn't like a villainously low (or too low) forehead.*

[*Exit Messenger.*]

*very nice fellow*

*no such a thing. g.l.x*

*worried (like dog does a cat)*

Of semblable import,—but he hath wag'd  
New wars 'gainst Pompey, made his will and read it  
To public ear.

Spoke scantly of me. When perforce he could not *judgingly*  
But pay me terms of honour, cold and sickly  
He vented them, most narrow measure lent me. *uttered you cold*  
When the best hint was given him, he not *and sickly* took 't,  
Or did it from his teeth.

*Andly for  
is teeth, not  
for his  
heart*

*granted, afforded on  
occasion  
don't resent all*  
Octavia. O my good lord,  
Believe not all; or, if you must believe,  
Stomach not all. A more unhappy lady,  
If this division chance, ne'er stood between,  
Praying for both parts.

The good gods will mock me presently,  
When I shall pray, 'O, bless my lord and husband!'  
Undo that prayer, by crying out as loud,  
'O, bless my brother!' Husband win, win brother,  
Prays, and destroys the prayer; no midway  
'T'wixt these extremes at all.

*20*  
Antony. Gentle Octavia,  
Let your best love draw to that point which seeks  
Best to preserve it. If I lose mine honour,  
I lose myself; better I were not yours  
Than yours so branchless. But as you requested,  
Yourself shall go between 's; the meantime, lady,  
I'll raise the preparation of a war  
Shall stain your brother. Make your soonest haste;  
So your desires are yours.

*take off yet  
shind*

Octavia. Thanks to my lord.  
The Jove of power make me—most weak, most weak—  
Your reconciler! Wars 'twixt you twain would be

*shd. split  
9.2.2*

As if the world would cleave, and that slain men  
Should solder up the rift.

*30  
shind*

Antony. When it appears to you where this begins,  
Turn your displeasure that way; for our faults

Can never be so equal, that your love  
 Can equally move with them. Provide your going ;  
 Choose your own company, and command what cost  
 Your heart has mind to. [Exeunt.

SCENE V. *The Same. Another Room.*

*Enter ENOBARBUS and EROS, meeting.*

*Enobarbus.* How now, friend Eros!

*Eros.* There 's strange news come, sir.

*Enobarbus.* What, man?

*Eros.* Cæsar and Lepidus have made wars upon Pompey.

*Enobarbus.* This is old ; what is the success? *Sequence*

*Eros.* Cæsar, having made use of him in the wars 'gainst

Pompey, presently denied him rivalry, would not let him

partake in the glory of the action; and not resting here,

accuses him of letters he had formerly wrote to Pompey;

upon his own appeal, seizes him: so the poor third is up, till

death enlarge his confine. *shall free him shut up*

*Enobarbus.* Then, world, thou hast a pair of chaps, no more;

And throw between them all the food thou hast,

They 'll grind the one the other. Where 's Antony? *For ye are only 2 people to*

*Eros.* He 's walking in the garden—thus; and spurns *grind all*

The rush that lies before him; cries 'Fool Lepidus!' *word between*

And threatens the throat of that his officer *of teeth*

That murder'd Pompey.

*Enobarbus.* Our great navy 's rigg'd.

*Eros.* For Italy and Cæsar. More, Domitius;

My lord desires you presently; my news

I might have told hereafter.

*Enobarbus.* 'T will be nought;

But let it be.—Bring me to Antony.

*Eros.* Come, sir.

[Exeunt.

SCENE VI. *Rome. Cæsar's House.**www.libtool.com.cn*  
*Enter CÆSAR, AGRIPPA, and MÆCENAS.*

*Cæsar.* Contemning Rome, he has done all this, and more,  
 In Alexandria. Here 's the manner of 't :  
 I' the market-place, on a tribunal silver'd,  
 Cleopatra and himself in chairs of gold  
 Were publicly enthron'd ; at the feet sat  
 Cæsarion, whom they call my father's son,  
 And all the unlawful issue that their lust  
 Since then hath made between them. Unto her  
He gave the stablishment of Egypt ; made her  
 Of lower Syria, Cypress, Lydia,  
 Absolute queen.

*Julius Cæsar who adopted him.**he called ye in the times of Egypt upon her.**Mæcenas.* This in the public eye?

*Cæsar.* I' the common show-place, where they exercise.  
 His sons he there proclaim'd the kings of kings :  
 Great Media, Parthia, and Armenia,  
 He gave to Alexander ; to Ptolemy he assign'd  
 Syria, Cilicia, and Phœnicia. She  
 In the habiliments of the goddess Isis  
 That day appear'd, and oft before gave audience,  
 As 't is reported, so.

*as ye goddess.**Mæcenas.* Let Rome be thus Inform'd.*Agrippa.* Who, queasy with his insolence  
 Already, will their good thoughts call from him.*sick of it, disagree**Cæsar.* The people know it, and have now receiv'd  
 His accusations.*Agrippa.* Who does he accuse?

*Cæsar.* Cæsar ; and that, having in Sicily  
 Sextus Pompeius spoil'd, we had not rated him  
 His part o' the isle ; then does he say, he lent me  
 Some shipping unrestor'd ; lastly, he frets

*assigned his share (reckons his share is all of it properly).*

That Lepidus of the triumvirate  
Should be depos'd; and, being, that we detain  
All his revenue.

*Agrippa.* Sir, this should be answer'd.

*Cæsar.* 'T is done already, and the messenger gone.

I have told him, Lepidus was grown too cruel;  
That he his high authority abus'd,  
And did deserve his change: for what I have conquer'd,  
I grant him part; but then, in his Armenia  
And other of his conquer'd kingdoms, I  
Demand the like.

*Mæcenas.* He 'll never yield to that.

*Cæsar.* Nor must not then be yielded to in this.

*Enter OCTAVIA with her train.*

*Octavia.* Hail, Cæsar, and my lord! hail, most dear Cæsar!

*Cæsar.* That ever I should call thee castaway!

*Octavia.* You have not call'd me so, nor have you cause.

*Cæsar.* Why have you stol'n upon us thus? You come not

Like Cæsar's sister: the wife of Antony  
Should have an army for an usher, and  
The neighs of horse to tell of her approach  
Long ere she did appear; the trees by the way  
Should have borne men, and expectation fainted,  
Longing for what it had not; nay, the dust  
Should have ascended to the roof of heaven,

Rais'd by your populous troops: but you are come

A market-maid to Rome, and have prevented

The ostentation of our love, which, left unshown,

Is often left unlov'd: we should have met you

By sea and land, supplying every stage

With an augmented greeting.

*Octavia.*

Good my lord,

To come thus was I not constrain'd, but did

On my free will. My lord, Mark Antony,

put out of

www.libtool.com.cn

30

5 off  
Antony  
i.d.k

Antony  
i.d.k  
i.d.k  
i.d.k  
i.d.k

1 syll. too much.  
may be omitted  
i.d.k  
we have to  
show our love  
to keep it up  
furnishing

Hearing that you prepar'd for war, acquainted  
My grieved ear withal; whereon, I begg'd  
His pardon for return.

*Cæsar.*

Which soon he granted!

Being an obstruct 'tween his lust and him.

*Octavia.* Do not say so, my lord.

*Cæsar.*

I have eyes upon him,

And his affairs come to me on the wind.

Where is he now?

*Octavia.* My lord, in Athens.

*Cæsar.* No, my most wrong'd sister; Cleopatra

Hath nodded him to her. He hath given his empire

Up to a whore; who now are levying

The kings o' the earth for war. He hath assembled

Bocchus, the king of Libya; Archêlaus

Of Cappadocia; Philadelphos, king

Of Paphlagonia; the Thracian king, Adällas;

King Malchus of Arabia; King of Pont;

Herod of Jewry; Mithridâtes, king

Of Cômagênâ; Polemon and Amyntas, (?)

The kings of Mede and Lycæonia,

With a more larger list of sceptres.

*Octavia.*

Ay me, most wretched,

That have my heart parted betwixt two friends

That do afflict each other!

*Cæsar.*

Welcome hither:

Your letters did withhold our breaking forth,

Till we perceiv'd both how you were wrong led

And we in negligent danger. Cheer your heart;

Be you not troubled with the time, which drives

O'er your content these strong necessities,

But let determin'd things to destiny

Hold unbewail'd their way. Welcome to Rome;

Nothing more dear to me. You are abus'd

Beyond the mark of thought; and the high gods,

with it, yewith

permission leave 60

invented by Warburton

abstract w. w. c.

a short

(the essence of all of

necessary) w. w. c.

w. w. keep abstr

70

80

drives like sled  
he throws you  
happiness

To do you justice, make them ministers *yourself*  
 Of us and those that love you. Best of comfort,  
 And ever welcome to us.

*Agrippa.* Welcome, lady.

*Mæcenas.* Welcome, dear madam.

Each heart in Rome does love and pity you;

Only the adulterous Antony, most large

In his abominations, turns you off,

And gives his potent regiment to a trull,

That noises it against us.

*Octavia.*

Is it so, sir?

*Cæsar.* Most certain.

Sister, welcome; pray you,

Be ever known to patience. My dear'st sister! [*Exeunt.*]

SCENE VII. *Near Actium. Antony's Camp.*

*Enter CLEOPATRA and ENOBARBUS.*

*Cleopatra.* I will be even with thee, doubt it not.

*Enobarbus.* But why, why, why?

*Cleopatra.* Thou hast forspoke my being in these wars,  
 And say'st it is not fit.

*Enobarbus.* Well, is it, is it?

*Cleopatra.* Is 't not denounc'd against us? why should not we  
 Be there in person?

*Enobarbus.* Your presence needs must puzzle Antony;  
 Take from his heart, take from his brain, from 's time,  
 What should not then be spar'd. He is already  
 Traduc'd for levity, and 't is said in Rome  
 That Photinus, an eunuch, and your maids  
 Manage this war.

*Cleopatra.* Sink Rome, and their tongues rot  
 That speak against us! A charge we bear i' the war,  
 And, as the president of my kingdom, will  
 Appear there for a man. Speak not against it;  
 I will not stay behind.

*Ordinarily =  
 speak a  
 spell upon  
 a person.  
 here =  
 speak  
 against*



*Enobarbus.* Nay, I have done.  
Here comes the emperor.

*Enter ANTONY and CANIDIUS.*

*Antony.* Is it not strange, Canidius,  
That from Tarentum and Brundisium  
He could so quickly cut the Ionian sea,  
And take in Tōryne?—You have heard on 't, sweet?

*Cleopatra.* Celerity is never more admir'd  
Than by the negligent.

*Antony.* A good rebuke,  
Which might have well becom'd the best of men,  
To taunt at slackness.—Canidius, we  
Will fight with him by sea.

*Cleopatra.* By sea! what else?

*Canidius.* Why will my lord do so?

*Antony.*

For that he dares us to 't. *how else!*

*Enobarbus.* So hath my lord dar'd him to single fight.

*Canidius.* Ay, and to wage this battle at Pharsalia,  
Where Cæsar fought with Pompey; but these offers,  
Which serve not for his vantage, he shakes off,  
And so should you.

*Enobarbus.* Your ships are not well mann'd;  
Your mariners are muleters, reapers, people  
Ingross'd by swift impress; in Cæsar's fleet  
Are those that often have 'gainst Pompey fought.  
Their ships are yare, yours heavy; no disgrace  
Shall fall you for refusing him at sea,  
Being prepar'd for land.

*Antony.* By sea, by sea.

*Enobarbus.* Most worthy sir, you therein throw away  
The absolute soldiership you have by land;  
Distract your army, which doth most consist  
Of war-mark'd footmen, leave unexecuted  
Your own renowned knowledge, quite forego

*Capture*<sup>20</sup> / *cin*  
*rehearsal*  
*A slight imph*  
*tion of it doesn't*  
*become her. It is*  
*have become ye*  
*best of men, no*  
*ll. - G. d. 'K.*  
*how else!*  
*your fight.*  
*you? of course*  
*you will - G. d.*  
*refuse*<sup>30</sup>  
*of. mutiner*  
*amassed, collect*  
*brought together*  
*by land you are a*  
*perfect*<sup>40</sup> *soldier.*  
*divide*  
*You don't carry a*  
*make*

of Actium

is described :

is impossible ;  
by land.  
to our ship ;

by soldier ?  
right by sea ;  
no misdoubt  
of the Egyptians  
we  
the earth

—Away !  
*Antipatra, and Enobarbus.*  
you if the right.  
his whole action grows  
let's led,

Yes keep by land  
why do you not ?

*Canidius.* Marcus Octavius, Marcus Justeius, Publicola, and Cælius, are for sea, But we keep whole by land. This speed of Cæsar's <sup>70</sup> *we keep in* *body.*  
*Carries beyond* belief. *overpasses (fr. arrows)*

*Soldier.* While he was yet in Rome, His power went out in such distractions as *divisions* *as excited no notice*  
*Beguil'd* all spies.

*Canidius.* Who's his lieutenant, hear you?

*Soldier.* They say, one Taurus.

*Canidius.* Well I know the man.

*Enter a Messenger.*

*Messenger.* The emperor calls Canidius.

*Canidius.* With news the time's with labour, and throes forth

Each minute some. [*Exeunt.*]

SCENE VIII. *A Plain near Actium.*

*Enter CÆSAR, and TAURUS, with his army, marching.*

*Cæsar.* Taurus!

*Taurus.* My lord!

*Cæsar.* Strike not by land; keep whole: provoke not battle,

Till we have done at sea. Do not exceed *don't go beyond*  
The prescript of this scroll; our fortune lies *is written in y's. pay*  
 Upon this jump. *Regard.* [*Exeunt.*]

SCENE IX. *Another Part of the Plain.*

*Enter ANTONY and ENOBARBUS.*

*Antony.* Set we our squadrons on yond side o' the hill,  
In eye of Cæsar's battle; from which place *in view of* *it's* *are*  
 We may the number of the ships behold,  
 And so proceed accordingly. [*Exeunt.*]

SCENE X. *Another Part of the Plain.*

CANIDIUS *marcheth with his land army one way over the stage;*  
 and TAURUS, the lieutenant of CÆSAR, the other way. After  
 their going in, is heard the noise of a sea-fight.

*Alarum. Enter ENOBARBUS.*

Cost. *Enobarbus. Naught, naught, all naught! I can behold no  
 longer:*

The Antoniad, the Egyptian admiral,  
 With all their sixty, fly and turn the rudder;  
 To see 't mine eyes are blasted.

*Enter SCARUS.*

*Scarus. Gods and goddesses,  
 All the whole synod of them!*

*Enobarbus. What's thy passion?* *assembly*

vice *Scarus. The greater candle of the world is lost* *What do*  
 With very ignorance; we have kiss'd away *you feel so*  
 Kingdoms and provinces. *bad about?*

*Enobarbus. How appears the fight?*

*Scarus. On our side like the token'd pestilence,* *bestowed by*  
 Where death is sure. Yon ribaudred nag of Egypt, *plague spots*  
 Whom leprosy o'ertake!—i' the midst o' the fight, *lead.*

*When vantage like a pair of twins appear'd,*  
 Both as the same, or rather ours the elder, *Ye advantage*  
 The brize upon her, like a cow in June, *i.e. you couldn't tell*  
 Hoists sails and flies. *whether B's or our's*  
*was better*

*Enobarbus. God-fly That I beheld;  
 Mine eyes did sicken at the sight, and could not  
 Endure a further view.*

*Scarus. She once being loof'd,* *bluffed, coming*  
 The noble ruin of her magic, Antony, *up into ye wind*  
 Claps on his sea-wing, and, like a dotting mallard, *so as to go far*  
 Leaving the fight in height, flies after her. *20*

*so wing  
 galle  
 mallard*

I never saw an action of such shame; *So shameful an act*  
 Experience, manhood, honour, ne'er before  
 Did violate so itself. *do violence to transgress ag.*  
*Itself*  
*www.libtool.com*  
*Enobarbus.* Alack, alack!

*Enter CANIDIUS.*

*Canidius.* Our fortune on the sea is out of breath,  
 And sinks most lamentably. Had our general  
 Been what he knew himself, it had gone well. *he knew himself*  
*to be capable of*  
*being (i.e. a general)*  
 O, he has given example for our flight  
 Most grossly by his own! *enormously*  
*Enobarbus.* Ay, are you thereabouts?

Why, then, good night indeed. *As yet your opinion?*  
*Canidius.* Toward Peloponnesus are they fled.

*Scarus.* 'T is easy to 't; and there I will attend *to get you*  
 What further comes.

*Canidius.* To Cæsar will I render  
 My legions and my horse; six kings already  
 Show me the way of yielding.

*Enobarbus.* I'll yet follow  
 The wounded chance of Antony, though my reason  
 Sits in the wind against me. *is directly against* [*Exeunt.*]

SCENE XI. *Alexandria. Cleopatra's Palace.*

*Enter ANTONY with Attendants.*

*Antony.* Hark! the land bids me tread no more upon 't;  
 It is asham'd to bear me!—Friends, come hither;  
 I am so late in the world, that I *belated, benighted*  
 Have lost my way for ever.—I have a ship *not merely for ye day*  
 Laden with gold; take that, divide it; fly,  
 And make your peace with Cæsar.

*All.* Fly! not we.

*Antony.* I have fled myself, and have instructed cowards  
 To run and show their shoulders.—Friends, be gone; *I've shown*  
*myself more*  
*www.libtool.com*  
*Dim redies*  
*my, so yet*  
*I can teach*  
*you.*

I have myself resolv'd upon a course  
 Which has no need of you ; be gone.  
 My treasure 's in the harbour, take it.—O,  
 I follow'd that I blush to look upon ;  
 My very hairs do mutiny, for the white  
 Reprove the brown for rashness, and they them  
 For fear and doting.—Friends, be gone ; you shall  
 Have letters from me to some friends that will  
 Sweep your way for you. Pray you, look not sad,  
 Nor make replies of loathness : take the hint  
 Which my despair proclaims ; let that be left  
 Which leaves itself : to the sea-side straightway.  
 I will possess you of that ship and treasure.  
 Leave me, I pray, a little ; pray you now.—  
 Nay, do so ; for indeed I have lost command,  
 Therefore I pray you. I'll see you by and by. [*Sits down.*]

*Enter CLEOPATRA led by CHARMIAN and IRAS ; EROS follow-  
 ing.*

*Eros.* Nay, gentle madam, to him, comfort him.

*Iras.* Do, most dear queen.

*Charmian.* Do! why, what else?

*Cleopatra.* Let me sit down. O Juno! *i. e. near Antony*

*Antony.* No, no, no, no, no. *doesn't want her so*

*Eros.* See you here, sir?

*Antony.* O fie, fie, fie!

*Charmian.* Madam!

*Iras.* Madam, O good empress!

*Eros.* Sir, sir,—

*Antony.* Yes, my lord, yes; he at Philippi kept *may be somebody*  
 His sword e'en like a dancer, while I struck *left is whom he*  
 The lean and wrinkled Cassius; and 't was I *says y's.*  
 That the mad Brutus ended: he alone  
 Dealt on lieutenantry, and no practice had *acted per lieutenant*  
*In the brave squares* of war; yet now—No matter.

*Squadrons*

*Cleopatra.* Ah, stand by! i.e. stand off

*Eros.* The queen, my lord, the queen.

*Iras.* Go to him, madam, speak to him;

He is unqualified with very shame. *deprived of his quality, he*

*Cleopatra.* Well then, sustain me;—O! *essence, he's a char*

*Eros.* Most noble sir, arise; the queen approaches. *man*

Her head's declin'd, and death will seize her, but

Your comfort makes the rescue.

*Antony.* I have offended reputation, *clings against my*

A most un noble swerving. *credit (cf. 23*

*Eros.* Sir, the queen. *50*

*Antony.* O, whither hast thou led me, Egypt? See,

How I convey my shame out of thine eyes *remove, transfer*

By looking back what I have left behind *out of your sight*

Stroy'd in dishonour. *if I don't look at y*

*Cleopatra.* O my lord, my lord, *it is see. I don't see*

Forgive my fearful sails! I little thought *you to see my sh*

You would have follow'd. *and so*

*Antony.* Egypt, thou knew'st too well *and so*

My heart was to thy rudder tied by the strings,

And thou shouldst tow me after; o'er my spirit

Thy full supremacy thou knew'st, and that

Thy beck might from the bidding of the gods

Command me. *60*

*Cleopatra.* O, my pardon!

*Antony.* Now I must

To the young man send humble treaties, dodge

And palter in the shifts of lowness, who *expedients of a*

With half the bulk o' the world play'd as I pleas'd, *man in low*

Making and marring fortunes. You did know *station.*

How much you were my conqueror, and that

My sword, made weak by my affection, would

Obey it on all cause. *on all accounts*

*Cleopatra.* Pardon, pardon! —

*Antony.* Fall not a tear, I say; one of them rates *in value.*

All that is won and lost. Give me a kiss ;  
 Even this repays me.—We sent our schoolmaster ;  
 Is he come back ?—Love, I am full of lead.—  
 Some wine, within there, and our viands !—Fortune knows  
 We scorn her most when most she offers blows. [ *Exeunt.*

SCENE XII. *Egypt. Cæsar's Camp.*

*Enter CÆSAR, DOLABELLA, THYREUS, with others.*

*Cæsar.* Let him appear that 's come from Antony.—  
 Know you him ?

*Dolabella.* Cæsar, 't is his schoolmaster ;  
 An argument that he is pluck'd, when hither  
 He sends so poor a pinion of his wing,  
 Which had superfluous kings for messengers  
 Not many moons gone by.

*Enter EUPHRONIUS, Ambassador from Antony.*

*Cæsar.* Approach, and speak.

*Euphronius.* Such as I am, I come from Antony ;  
 I was of late as petty to his ends  
 As is the morn-dew on the myrtle-leaf

To his grand sea. \* *ye grand sea wh. is ye source of all*

*Cæsar.* Be 't so ; declare thine office. *ye dew to / i. e. his*

*Euphronius.* Lord of his fortunes he salutes thee, and *refers to dew*  
Requires to live in Egypt ; which not granted,

He lessens his requests, and to thee sues  
 To let him breathe between the heavens and earth,  
 A private man in Athens : this for him.

Next, Cleopatra does confess thy greatness,  
 Submits her to thy might, and of thee craves  
 The circle of the Ptolemies for her heirs,  
 Now hazarded to thy grace.

*ye golden crown of sovereignty*

*Cæsar.* For Antony,  
 I have no ears to his request. The queen



Of audience nor desire shall fail, so she  
From Egypt drive her all-disgraced friend,  
Or take his life there; if she perform,  
She shall not sue unheard. So to them both.

*Euphronius.* Fortune pursue thee!

*Cæsar.* Bring him through the bands.—

[*Exit Euphronius.*]

[*To Thyreus*] To try thy eloquence, now 't is time; dispatch.  
From Antony win Cleopatra: promise,  
And in our name, what she requires; add more,  
From thine invention, offers. Women are not  
In their best fortunes strong; but want will perjure  
The ne'er-touch'd vestal. Try thy cunning, Thyreus;  
Make thine own edict for thy pains, which we  
Will answer as a law.

*Thyreus.*

*Cæsar,* I go.

*Cæsar.* Observe how Antony becomes his flaw,  
And what thou think'st his very action speaks  
In every power that moves.

*Thyreus.*

*Cæsar,* I shall.

SCENE XIII. *Alexandria. Cleopatra's Palace.*

*Enter CLEOPATRA, ENOBARBUS, CHARMIAN, and IRAS.*

*Cleopatra.* What shall we do, Enobarbus?

*Enobarbus.*

Think, and die.

*Cleopatra.* Is Antony or we in fault for this?

*Enobarbus.* Antony only, that would make his will  
Lord of his reason. What though you fled  
From that great face of war, whose several ranges  
Frighted each other? why should he follow?  
The itch of his affection should not then

Have nick'd his captainship; at such a point,  
When half to half the world oppos'd, he being  
The mered question. 'T was a shame no less

*Handwritten notes:*  
demand whatever you want  
what you can infer fr. the very  
[*Exit* gestures of his rep  
late  
Think sadly might be "I'll be ourselves, be quiet"  
range  
dooped, curtailed  
ye hair of ye fool  
cut in a certain way & so it makes  
have made out  
a love

*Handwritten notes:*  
intrusion  
twice  
It only, pure question  
was the...

*Handwritten notes:*  
G...  
see Enobarbus friend

Than was his loss, to course your flying flags,  
And leave his navy gazing.

follow

*Cleopatra.* Prithee, peace.

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

*Enter ANTONY with EUPHRONIUS, the Ambassador.*

*Antony.* Is that his answer?

*Euphronius.* Ay, my lord.

*Antony.* The queen shall then have courtesy, so she  
Will yield us up.

kind treatment

*Euphronius.* He says so.

*Antony.*

Let her know 't.

To the boy Cæsar send this grizzled head,  
And he will fill thy wishes to the brim  
With principalities.

Said to Cleopatra

*Cleopatra.* That head, my lord?

*Antony.* To him again. Tell him he wears the rose  
Of youth upon him, from which the world should note  
Something particular: his coin, ships, legions,  
May be a coward's, whose ministers would prevail  
Under the service of a child as soon

to Euphr.

expects to see something particular done by him.

As i' the command of Cæsar. I dare him therefore  
To lay his gay comparisons apart,  
And answer me declin'd, sword against sword,  
Ourselves alone. I'll write it; follow me.

Comparisons

down as I am

[*Exeunt Antony and Euphronius.*]

*Enobarbus.* [*Aside*] Yes, like enough, high-battled Cæsar  
will

He commands great

Unstate his happiness, and be stag'd to the show,

forces <sup>30</sup>

Against a sworder! I see men's judgments are

he exhibited on a stage.

A parcel of their fortunes, and things outward

Do draw the inward quality after them,

a mere professor of the word.

To suffer all alike. That he should dream,

Knowing all measures, the full Cæsar will

Answer his emptiness!—Cæsar, thou hast subdued

His judgment too. match himself as him who is guilty

rest  
self of  
happi  
ad, sacri  
ie  
ving  
Euphr  
a of all  
a of greatness

Enter an Attendant.

Attendant. A messenger from Cæsar.

Cleopatra. What, no more ceremony?—See, my women!—  
Against the blown rose may they stop their nose *emphatic*  
That kneel'd unto the buds.—Admit him, sir. <sup>40</sup>

[Exit Attendant.]

Enobarbus. [Aside] Mine honesty and I begin to square. *upright*  
The loyalty well held to fools does make *(loyalty)*  
Our faith mere folly; yet he that can endure *quarrel.*  
To follow with allegiance a fall'n lord  
Does conquer him that did his master conquer,  
And earns a place i' the story.

Enter THYREUS.

Cleopatra. Cæsar's will?

Thyreus. Hear it apart.

Cleopatra. None but friends; say boldly.

Thyreus. So, haply, are they friends to Antony.

Enobarbus. He needs as many, sir, as Cæsar has,  
Or needs not us. If Cæsar please, our master *1 of ye 2 Hqs.*  
Will leap to be his friend; for us, you know  
Whose he is we are, and that is Cæsar's.

Thyreus. So.— *you to remember*  
Thus then, thou most renown'd: Cæsar entreats, *you may expect*  
Not to consider in what case thou stand'st, *to be a generous son*  
Further than he is Cæsar. *of love*

Cleopatra. Go on; right royal.

Thyreus. He knows that you embrace not Antony *cherish*  
As you did love, but as you fear'd him.

Cleopatra. O!

Thyreus. The scars upon your honour, therefore, he *as if*  
Does pity, as constrained blemishes, *if I see, you understand*  
Not as deserv'd.

Cleopatra. He is a god, and knows

What is most right; mine honour was not yielded,  
But conquer'd merely.

*Enobarbus.* [*Aside*]. To be sure of that,  
I will ask Antony.—Sir, sir, thou art so leaky,  
That we must leave thee to thy sinking, for  
Thy dearest quit thee.

[*Exit.*]

*Thyreus.* Shall I say to Cæsar  
What you require of him? for he partly begs ask  
To be desir'd to give. It much would please him,  
That of his fortunes you should make a staff  
To lean upon; but it would warm his spirits,  
To hear from me you had left Antony,  
And put yourself under his shroud, his very clothe, cover,  
The universal landlord. protection.

*Cleopatra.*

What's your name?

*Thyreus.* My name is Thyreus.*Cleopatra.*

Most kind messenger,

Say to great Cæsar this: in deputation by deputation, deputy  
I kiss his conquering hand; tell him, I am prompt fr. you  
To lay my crown at 's feet, and there to kneel;  
Tell him, from his all-obeying breath I hear breath yr all obey.  
The doom of Egypt.

*Thyreus.*

'T is your noblest course.

Wisdom and fortune combating together,  
If that the former dare but what it can, do its best so  
No chance may shake it. Give me grace to lay grant me ye  
My duty on your hand. favor

*Cleopatra.*Your Cæsar's father oft,

When he hath mus'd of taking kingdoms in conquering  
Bestow'd his lips on that unworthy place,  
As it rain'd kisses.

*Re-enter ANTONY and ENOBARBUS.**Antony.*

Favours, by Jove that thunders!—

What art thou, fellow?

Thyreus is of some importance, historically; yet it is also historical.

ACT III. SCENE XIII.

101

Thyreus. One that but performs  
The bidding of the fullest man, and worthiest  
To have command and obey'd.

Enobarbus. [Aside] You will be whipp'd.

(to ye men) Antony. Approach, there!—Ah, you kite!—Now, gods and  
devils!

Authority melts from me; of late, when I cried 'Ho!  
Like boys unto a muss, kings would start forth, scramble  
And cry 'Your will?' Have you no ears? I am  
Antony yet.

Enter Attendants.

Term of disparagement Take hence this Jack, and whip him. train of dis  
in almost any way Enobarbus. [Aside] 'T is better playing with a lion's whelp  
Especially perhaps of impudence L.L.K. distort 100  
Than with an old one dying. Antony

Antony. Moon and stars!  
Whip him.—Were 't twenty of the greatest tributaries  
That do acknowledge Cæsar, should I find them  
So saucy with the hand of she here,—what's her name,  
Since she was Cleopatra?—Whip him, fellows,  
Till, like a boy, you see him cringe his face, distort 100  
And whine aloud for mercy. Take him hence.

crinkles, same root, now used only Thyreus. Mark Antony!

Antony. Tug him away; being whipp'd,  
Bring him again: the Jack of Cæsar's shall fellows.  
Bear us an errand to him.—

[Exeunt Attendants with Thyreus.]

You were half blasted ere I knew you; ha!  
Have I my pillow left unpress'd in Rome,  
Forborne the getting of a lawful race,  
And by a gem of women, to be abus'd  
By one that looks on feeders?

Cleopatra. Good my lord,

Antony. You have been a boggler ever;  
But when we in our viciousness grow hard—  
O misery on 't!—the wise gods seal our eyes,

cf. "a bet-  
swerer"

Octavia  
servants  
inconstant 110 (to  
off fr. ye line  
swerve.)

In our own filth drop our clear judgments ; make us  
Adore our errors, laugh at 's while we strut  
To our confusion.

*Cleopatra.*

O, is 't come to this?

*Antony.* I found you as a morsel cold upon

Dead Cæsar's trencher ; nay, you were a fragment

Of Cneius Pompey's ; besides what hotter hours,

Unregister'd in vulgar fame, you have

Luxuriously pick'd out: for, I am sure, indulging your <sup>120</sup> licen-  
Though you can guess what temperance should be, cessness

You know not what it is.

*Cleopatra.*

Wherefore is this?

*Antony.* To let a fellow that will take rewards / Thyreus was a  
And say ' God quit you !' be familiar with man of dignity but  
My playfellow, your hand, this kingly seal Ant. makes him out

And plighter of high hearts !—O, that I were a seruant—<sup>121</sup> S. d. k.

Upon the hill of Bāsan, to outroar, He knew nothing of  
The horned herd ! for I have savage cause ; ys.

And to proclaim it civilly, were like to announce ys fact in

A halter'd neck which does the hangman thank gentle terms about  
For being yare about him.— How I have been

*Re-enter Attendants with THYREUS.*

Is he whipp'd?

1 *Attendant.* Soundly, my lord.

*Antony.* Cried he? and begg'd a' pardon?

1 *Attendant.* He did ask favour.

*Antony.* If that thy father live, let him repent

Thou wast not made his daughter ; and be thou sorry

To follow Cæsar in his triumph, since

Thou hast been whipp'd for following him : henceforth

The white hand of a lady fever thee,

Shake thou to look on 't.—Get thee back to Cæsar,

Tell him thy entertainment : look, thou say

He makes me angry with him ; for he seems

How thou wast  
received by me

Proud and disdainful, harping on what I am,  
 Not what he knew I was. He makes me angry;  
 And at this time most easy 't is to do 't,  
 When my good stars that were my former guides  
 Have empty left their orbs, and shot their fires  
 Into the abysm of hell. If he mislike  
 My speech and what is done, tell him he has  
 Hipparchus, my enfranchis'd bondman, whom  
 He may at pleasure whip, or hang, or torture,  
 As he shall like, to quit me. Urge it thou;  
 Hence with thy stripes, begone!

[Exit Thyreus.]

Cleopatra. Have you done yet?

Antony.

Alack, our terrene moon

Is now eclips'd; and it portends alone  
 The fall of Antony!

Cleopatra.

I must stay his time.

Antony. To flatter Cæsar, would you mingle eyes  
 With one that ties his points?

Cleopatra.

Not know me yet?

Antony. Cold-hearted toward me?

Cleopatra.

Ah, fear, if I be so,

From my cold heart let heaven engender hail,  
 And poison it in the source, and the first stone  
 Drop in my neck; as it determines, so  
 Dissolve my life! The next Cæsarion smite!

Till by degrees the memory of my womb,  
 Together with my brave Egyptians all,  
 By the discandying of this pelleted storm,  
 Lie graveless, till the flies and gnats of Nile  
 Have buried them for prey!

Antony.

I am satisfied.

Cæsar sits down in Alexandria, where  
 I will oppose his fate. Our force by land  
 Hath nobly held; our sever'd navy too  
 Have knit again, and fleet, threatening most sea-like.

fleet

Seaman-like

*Cleop., he  
 thinks, is  
 now eclipsed  
 g.d.k.*

*perhaps  
 he shd  
 of Cleop. as  
 ye moon to him  
 earth, he is 1/2 ye  
 his lackey, valet-carre)  
 being his satellite  
 as ye moon is  
 ye earth  
 ye you call cold  
 and, dissolves -*

*imputed son of  
 Julius Cæsar  
 melting  
 ye storm ye comes  
 in pellets (hail-  
 balls)*

Where hast thou been, my heart?—Dost thou hear, lady?  
 If from the field I shall return once more  
 To kiss these lips, I will appear in blood;  
 I and my sword will earn our chronicle:  
 There's hope in 't yet.

*Cleopatra.* That's my brave lord!

*Antony.* I will be treble-sinew'd, hearted, breath'd,

And fight maliciously: for when mine hours

*refer* Were nice and lucky, men did ransom lives

*a-s.d.k* Of me for jests; but now I'll set my teeth,

And send to darkness all that stop me.—Come,

Let's have one other gaudy night.—Call to me

All my sad captains; fill our bowls once more;

Let's mock the midnight bell.

*Cleopatra.*

It is my birthday:

I had thought to have held it poor; but, since my lord

Is Antony again, I will be Cleopatra.

*Antony.* We will yet do well.

*Cleopatra.* Call all his noble captains to my lord.

*Antony.* Do so, we'll speak to them; and to-night I'll  
 force

190

The wine peep through their scars.—Come on, my queen;

There's sap in 't yet. The next time I do fight

I'll make death love me, for I will contend

Even with his pestilent scythe. [*Exeunt all but Enobarbus.*]

*Enobarbus.* Now he'll outstare the lightning. To be furi-

ous

Is to be frighted out of fear, and in that mood

The dove will peck the estridge; and I see still,

A diminution in our captain's brain

Restores his heart; when valour preys on reason,

It eats the sword it fights with. I will seek

Some way to leave him.

200

[*Exit.*]





RUINS OF AN ANCIENT EGYPTIAN PALACE.

ACT IV.

SCENE I. *Before Alexandria. Cæsar's Camp.*

*Enter CÆSAR, AGRIPPA, and MÆCENAS, with his Army;  
CÆSAR reading a letter.*

*Cæsar.* He calls me boy, and chides as he had power  
To beat me out of Egypt; my messenger  
He hath whipp'd with rods, dares me to personal combat,  
Cæsar to Antony. Let the old ruffian know  
I have many other ways to die, meantime  
Laugh at his challenge.

*Mæcnas.* Cæsar must think,  
When one so great begins to rage, he's hunted  
Even to falling. Give him no breath, but now  
Make boot of his distraction; never anger  
Made good guard for itself.

*Sen. meaning is amendment &  
is "concerning to one's profit" - G.D.K.*

*make profit, to  
advantage.*

*Cæsar.* Let our best heads 10  
 Know that to-morrow the last of many battles  
 We mean to fight. Within our files there are,  
 Of those that serv'd Mark Antony but late,  
 Enough to fetch him in. See it done: *like Isabella in,*  
 And feast the army; we have store to do 't, *apprehens.*  
 And they have earn'd the waste. *Poor Antony!* *Exeunt.*

SCENE II. Alexandria. Cleopatra's Palace *you.*

Enter ANTONY, CLEOPATRA, ENOBARBUS, CHARMIAN, IRAS,  
 ALEXAS, with others.

*Antony.* He will not fight with me, Domitius.

*Enobarbus.*

No.

*Antony.* Why should he not?

*Enobarbus.* He thinks, being twenty times of better fortune,  
 He is twenty men to one.

*Antony.*

To-morrow, soldier,

By sea and land I'll fight; or I will live,

Or bathe my dying honour in the blood

Shall make it live again. Woo't thou fight well?

*Enobarbus.* I'll strike, and cry 'Take all.'

*Antony.*

Well said; come on.

Call forth my household servants; let's to-night

Be bounteous at our meal.—

*Enter three or four Servitors.*

Give me thy hand,

Thou hast been rightly honest;—so hast thou;—

Thou,—and thou,—and thou:—you have serv'd me well,

And kings have been your fellows.

*Cleopatra.* [Aside to *Enobarbus*] What means this?

*Enobarbus.* [Aside to *Cleopatra*] 'T is one of those odd

tricks which sorrow shoots

Out of the mind.

lt.

It is a

any form

will

ble for

the

me

(= wol not) 9. L. K

win or lose all,  
 Everything  
 Take all, if you  
 can get it.

you have acted w. him, also  
 odd  
 ejects, projects; we shd.  
 say displays.

*Antony.* And thou art honest too.

I wish I could be made so many men, *as you are*  
 And all of you clapp'd up together in *shut up*  
 An Antony, that I might do you service  
 So good as you have done.

*All.* The gods forbid!

*Antony.* Well, my good fellows, wait on me to-night; 20  
 Scant not my cups, and make as much of me  
 As when my empire was your fellow too,  
 And suffer'd my command.

*Cleopatra.* [*Aside to Enobarbus*] What does he mean?

*Enobarbus.* [*Aside to Cleopatra*] To make his followers weep.

*Antony.* Tend me to-night;

May be it is the period of your duty. *End - 4. d. K*

Haply you shall not see me more; or if,

A mangled shadow: perchance to-morrow *a shadow of u*

You'll serve another master. I look on you *was y me*

As one that takes his leave. Mine honest friends,

I turn you not away; but, like a master 30

Married to your good service, stay till death.

Tend me to-night two hours, I ask no more,

And the gods yield you for 't! *reward, pay - 4. d. K*

*Enobarbus.* What mean you, sir,

To give them this discomfort? Look, they weep;

And I, an ass, am onion-eyed. For shame,

Transform us not to women.

*Antony.* Ho, ho, ho!

Now the witch take me if I meant it thus! *infact, strike,*

*Grace* grow where those drops fall! My hearty friends, *good*

You take me in too dolorous a sense;

For I spake to you for your comfort, did desire you *blow par*

To burn this night with torches. Know, my hearts, *blow in*

I hope well of to-morrow, and will lead you

Where rather I'll expect victorious life

Than death and honour. Let's to supper, come,  
And drown consideration.

[*Exeunt.*]

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

SCENE III. *The Same. Before the Palace.*

*Enter two Soldiers to their guard.*

- 1 *Soldier.* Brother, good night; to-morrow is the day.  
 2 *Soldier.* It will determine one way; fare you well. *decide this.*  
 Heard you of nothing strange about the streets? *1 way or ye other*  
 1 *Soldier.* Nothing. What news?  
 2 *Soldier.* Belike 't is but a rumour. Good night to you.  
 1 *Soldier.* Well, sir, good night.

*Enter two other Soldiers.*

- 2 *Soldier.* Soldiers, have careful watch.  
 3 *Soldier.* And you. Good night, good night.  
 [*They place themselves in every corner of the stage.*]  
 4 *Soldier.* Here we; and if to-morrow  
 Our navy thrive, I have an absolute hope 10  
 Our landmen will stand up.  
 3 *Soldier.* 'T is a brave army,  
 And full of purpose.

[*Music of the hautboys as under the stage.*]

- 4 *Soldier.* Peace! what noise?  
 1 *Soldier.* List, list!  
 2 *Soldier.* Hark!  
 1 *Soldier.* Music i' the air.  
 3 *Soldier.* Under the earth.  
 4 *Soldier.* It signs well, does it not? *is a good sign.*  
 3 *Soldier.* No.  
 1 *Soldier.* Peace, I say!

What should this mean?

- 2 *Soldier.* 'T is the god Hercules, whom Antony lov'd,  
 Now leaves him.  
 1 *Soldier.* Walk; let's see if other watchmen  
 Do hear what we do. [*They advance to another post.*]

2 *Soldier.* How now, masters!

*All.* [*Speaking together*] How now?

How now! do you hear this?

1 *Soldier.* Ay; is 't not strange?

3 *Soldier.* Do you hear, masters? do you hear?

1 *Soldier.* Follow the noise so far as we have quarter; <sup>20</sup> *So you get to work. us*

Let's see how it will give off.

*All.* Content. 'T is strange. [*Exeunt. have quarter*]

SCENE IV. *The Same. A Room in the Palace.* *Ye ground, find by us*

*Enter ANTONY and CLEOPATRA, CHARMIAN, and others attending.* *φ. d*

*Antony.* Eros! mine armour, Eros!

*Cleopatra.* Sleep a little.

*Antony.* No, my chuck.—Eros, come; mine armour, Eros!

*Enter EROS with armour.*

Come, good fellow, put mine iron on.—

If fortune be not ours to-day, it is

Because we brave her.—Come.

*Cleopatra.* Nay, I'll help too.

What's this for?

*Antony.* Ah, let be, let be! thou art

The armourer of my heart. False, false; this, this.

*Cleopatra.* Sooth, la, I'll help; thus it must be.

*Antony.* Well, well;

We shall thrive now.—Seest thou, my good fellow?

Go put on thy defences.

*Eros.* Briefly, sir. 10

*Cleopatra.* Is not this buckled well?

*Antony.* Rarely, rarely;

He that unbuckles this, till we do please

To daff't for our repose, shall hear a storm.— *daff, do off, off.*

Thou fumblest, Eros; and my queen's a squire

More tight at this than thou: dispatch.—O love, adroit.  
 That thou couldst see my wars to-day, and knew'st  
 The royal occupation! thou shouldst see  
 A workman in 't.—

*Enter an armed Soldier.*

Good morrow to thee; welcome!  
 Thou look'st like him that knows a warlike charge.  
 To business that we love we rise betime,  
 And go to 't with delight.

*Soldier.* A thousand, sir,  
 Early though 't be, have on their riveted trim,  
 And at the port expect you. [*Shout. Trumpets flourish.*]

*Enter Captains and Soldiers.*

*Captain.* The morn is fair.—Good morrow, general.

*All.* Good morrow, general.

*Antony.*

'T is well blown, lads. 1.4. trumpet

This morning, like the spirit of a youth

That means to be of note, begins betimes.—

So, so; come, give me that: this way; well said.

Fare thee well, dame, whate'er becomes of me;

This is a soldier's kiss. Rebukable

And worthy shameful check it were, to stand

On more mechanic compliment; I'll leave thee

Now, like a man of steel.—You that will fight,

Follow me close; I'll bring you to 't.—Adieu.

[*Exeunt Antony, Eros, Captains, and Soldiers.*]

*Charmian.* Please you, retire to your chamber.

*Cleopatra.*

Lead me.

He goes forth gallantly. That he and Cæsar might

Determine this great war in single fight!

Then, Antony,—but now— Well, on.

[*Exeunt.*]

orb shield  
 imbric.  
 S.S.K  
 .y.S.  
 shion  
 —  
 iple for  
 partien  
 about

well done  
 [Kisses her.  
 rebuke 31  
 worthy of mechanic  
 more vulgar

SCENE V. *Alexandria. Antony's Camp.*

*Trumpets sound. Enter ANTONY and EROS ; a Soldier meeting them.*

*Soldier.* The gods make this a happy day to Antony!

*Antony.* Would thou and those thy scars had once prevail'd

To make me fight at land!

*Soldier.* Hadst thou done so,  
The kings that have revolted, and the soldier  
That has this morning left thee, would have still  
Follow'd thy heels.

*Antony.* Who's gone this morning?

*Soldier.* Who!

One ever near thee; call for Enobarbus,  
He shall not hear thee, or from Cæsar's camp  
Say 'I am none of thine.'

*Antony.* What say'st thou?

*Soldier.* Sir,

He is with Cæsar.

*Eros.* Sir, his chests and treasure

10

He has not with him.

*Antony.* Is he gone?

*Soldier.* Most certain.

*Antony.* Go, Eros, send his treasure after; do it:  
Detaim no-jot, I charge thee. Write to him—

I will subscribe—gentle adieus and greetings;

Say that I wish he never find more cause

To change a master.—O, my fortunes have

Corrupted honest men!—Dispatch.—Enobarbus! [*Exeunt.*

SCENE VI. *Alexandria. Cæsar's Camp.*

*Flourish.* Enter CÆSAR, AGRIPPA, with ENOBARBUS, and others.

*Cæsar.* Go forth, Agrippa, and begin the fight.  
Our will is Antony be took alive;  
Make it so known.

*Agrippa.* Cæsar, I shall.

[*Exit.*]

*Cæsar.* The time of universal peace is near;  
Prove this a prosperous day, the three-nook'd world  
Shall bear the olive freely.

*Asia, Europe, Africa*

*Enter a Messenger.*

*Messenger.*

Antony

Is come into the field.

*Cæsar.*

Go charge Agrippa

Plant those that have revolted in the van,  
That Antony may seem to spend his fury  
Upon himself.

10

[*Exeunt all but Enobarbus.*]

*Enobarbus.* Alexas did revolt, and went to Jewry  
On affairs of Antony; there did persuade  
Great Herod to incline himself to Cæsar,  
And leave his master Antony: for this pains  
Cæsar hath hang'd him. Canidius and the rest  
That fell away have entertainment, but  
No honourable trust. I have done ill,  
Of which I do accuse myself so sorely  
That I will joy no more.

*employment, are taken into service.*

*Enter a Soldier of Cæsar's.*

*Soldier.*

Enobarbus, Antony

20

Hath after thee sent all thy treasure, with  
His bounty overplus; the messenger  
Came on my guard, and at thy tent is now  
Unloading of his mules.

*gifts.*

*as an overplus, besides*



*Enobarbus.* I give it you.

*Soldier.* Mock not, Enobarbus;

I tell you true. Best you safd the bringer  
Out of the host; I must attend mine office,  
Or would have done 't myself. Your emperor  
Continues still a Jove.

Take him there  
safe.

[Exit.

*Enobarbus.* I am alone the villain of the earth,  
And feel I am so most.—O Antony,

Thou mine of bounty, how wouldst thou have paid  
My better service, when my turpitude

Thou dost so crown with gold! This blows my heart:

If swift thought break it not, a swifter mean

Shall outstrike thought; but thought will do 't, I feel,

I fight against thee!—No! I will go seek

Some ditch wherein to die; the foul'st best fits

My latter part of life.

[Exit.

Sad thought but not success, so it may be =  
the remembrance of Ant's wounds - f.d.k.

SCENE VII. *Field of Battle between the Camps.*

*Alarum.* Drums and trumpets. Enter AGRIPPA and others.

*Agrippa.* Retire, we have engag'd ourselves too far.

Cæsar himself has work, and our oppression

Exceeds what we expected.

*Alarum.* Enter ANTONY, and SCARUS wounded.

*Scarus.* O my brave emperor, this is fought indeed!

Had we done so at first, we had droven them home

With clouts about their heads.

*Antony.* Heads down Thou bleed'st apace.

*Scarus.* I had a wound here that was like a T,

But now 't is made an H.

*Antony.*

They do retire. You.

*Scarus.* We 'll beat 'em into bench-holes; I have yet

Room for six scotches more.

H

4 I am  
He sees  
who's most  
conscious  
of his vil-  
lany - f.d.k

He only  
He is in  
He grie  
45. mak  
heart  
to burn

we are  
[Exit.  
and free

drove them  
at night  
f.d.k

Prof. drive  
live in yr. f

privies. 10

Enter EROS.

Eros. They are beaten, sir, and our advantage erves *is favour*  
For a fair victory. *able to*

Scarus. Let us score their backs, *Slash, cut - G. d. K*  
And snatch 'em up, as we take hares, behind;  
'T is sport to maul a runner.

*very - G. d. K* Antony. I will reward thee  
Once for thy spritely comfort, and tenfold

For thy good valour. Come thee on. *Det. of subject. allows*  
Scarus. I'll halt after. [*Exeunt. of motion*  
*he's slashed up* *Love it (you*

SCENE VIII. *Under the Walls of Alexandria. Can say "go the*

*Alarum. Enter ANTONY, in a march; SCARUS, with others. Come, they're*

*esto* Antony. We have beat him to his camp; run one before; *They're indeed*  
And let the queen know of our gests.—To-morrow, *acts (part, of*  
Before the sun shall see 's, we 'll spill the blood *cause, comes fr.*  
That has to-day escap'd. I thank you all, *it, a crucial*  
For doughty-handed are you, and have fought *action*  
Not as you serv'd the cause, but as 't had been  
Each man's like mine; you have shown all Hectors.

*leat* Enter the city, clip your wives, your friends, *Embrace*  
*isnt* Tell them your feats; whilst they with joyful tears  
*to act* Wash the congealment from your wounds, and kiss *to*  
*red in* The honour'd gashes whole.—[*To Scarus*] Give me thy  
*if you* hand.

*impas. G. d. K* Enter CLEOPATRA, attended.

To this great fairy I'll commend thy acts,  
Make her thanks bless thee.—[*To Cleopatra*] O thou day o'  
the world,

Chain mine arm'd neck; leap thou, attire and all, *Sun, Sunlight*  
Through proof of harness to my heart, and there *ys. impenetrable*  
Ride on the pants triumphing! *of armor impen*

Cleopatra.

Lord of lords!

*trable armor*

O infinite virtue, com'st thou smiling from virtue

The world's great snare uncaught?

*Antony.*

My nightingale, ye whole world was trying to

We have beat them to their beds. What, girl! though grey centurion

Do something mingle with our younger brown, yet ha' we win.

A brain that nourishes our nerves, and can

Get goal for goal of youth. Behold this man; he's older you she

Commend unto his lips thy favouring hand.—win goal for goal

Kiss it, my warrior.—He hath fought to-day for youth

As if a god in hate of mankind had

Destroy'd in such a shape. as his (Scame's)

*Cleopatra.*

I'll give thee, friend,

An armour all of gold; it was a king's.

*Antony.* He has deserv'd it, were it carbuncled (wh. have a light)

Like holy Phœbus' car.—Give me thy hand. of yr. own

Through Alexandria make a jolly march;

Bear our hack'd targets like the men that owe them. carry your

Had our great palace the capacity targets w. you all

To camp this host, we all would sup together, hack'd like ye men

And drink carouses to the next day's fate, of our own

Which promises royal peril.—Trumpeters,

With brazen din blast you the city's ear;

Make mingle with our rattling tabourines, a mix, mixture

That heaven and earth may strike their sounds together, may we

Applauding our approach. [*Exeunt a Noise*]

tabors, drums S. & K. nation

SCENE IX. *Cæsar's Camp.*

*Sentinels at their post.*

*1 Soldier.* If we be not reliev'd within this hour,

We must return to the court of guard. The night place where

Is shiny, and they say we shall embattle ye guard must

By the second hour i' the morn.

*2 Soldier.*

This last day was

A shrewd one to 's. bad one, hard one.

*Enter ENOBARBUS.*

*Enobarbus.* O, bear me witness, night,—

3 *Soldier.* What man is this?

2 *Soldier.* Stand close, and list him.

*Enobarbus.* Be witness to me, O thou blessed moon,  
When men revolted shall upon record  
Bear hateful memory, poor Enobarbus did  
Before thy face repent!

1 *Soldier.* Enobarbus!

3 *Soldier.* Peace!

10

Hark further.

*Enobarbus.* O sovereign mistress of true melancholy,  
The poisonous damp of night disponge upon me, *Squeeze as fr.*  
That life, a very rebel to my will, *a sponge - 3. 6. 11*  
May hang no longer on me; throw my heart  
Against the flint and hardness of my fault, *flinty hardness*  
Which, being dried with grief, will break to powder,  
And finish all foul thoughts.—O Antony,  
Nobler than my revolt is infamous,  
Forgive me in thine own particular; *So far as thou art*  
But let the world rank me in register *particularly concerned*  
A master-leaver and a fugitive.

O Antony! O Antony!

[*Dies.*

2 *Soldier.* Let's speak

To him.

1 *Soldier.* Let's hear him, for the things he speaks

May concern Cæsar.

3 *Soldier.* Let's do so. But he sleeps.

1 *Soldier.* Swoons rather; for so bad a prayer as his

Was never yet for sleep.

2 *Soldier.* Go we to him.

3 *Soldier.* Awake, sir, awake! speak to us.

2 *Soldier.* Hear you, sir?

1 *Soldier.* The hand of death hath raught him. [*Drums  
far off.*] Hark! the drums

*ing afar*  
*f v in*  
*night! - 4. 4. 3*  
Demurely wake the sleepers. Let us bear him *Gravely*<sup>30</sup>  
 To the court of guard; he is of note: our hour *Somber*  
 Is fully out. *Somber*  
*www.libtool.com.cn*  
 Soldier. Come on, then;  
 He may recover yet. [Exeunt with the body.]

SCENE X. *Between the two Camps.**Enter* ANTONY and SCARUS, with their Army.

Antony. Their preparation is to-day by sea;  
 We please them not by land.

Scarus. For both, my lord.

*all is "*  
 Antony. I would they'd fight i' the fire or i' the air;  
 We'd fight there too. But this it is; our foot *but yr. is yr*  
 Upon the hills adjoining to the city *important thg.*  
 Shall stay with us.—Order for sea is given;  
 They have put forth the haven.—Forward, now,  
 Where their appointment we may best discover, *Equipment, news*  
 And look on their endeavour. *was*  
 [Exeunt.]

SCENE XI. *Another Part of the Same.**Enter* CÆSAR, and his Army.

Cæsar. But being charg'd, we will be still by land, *unless y char*  
 Which, as I take 't, we shall; for his best force *us on land.*  
 Is forth to man his galleys. To the vales,  
 And hold our best advantage! *be allowed to be* [Exeunt.]

*maintain*  
*uselves in yr*  
*most favorable*  
*place w/can*  
 SCENE XII. *Another Part of the Same.*

*Enter* ANTONY and SCARUS.

Antony. Yet they are not join'd. Where yond pine does  
 stand,  
 I shall discover all; I'll bring thee word  
 Straight, how 't is like to go. [Exit.]

Scarus.

Swallows have built

In Cleopatra's sails their nests; the augurers  
Say they know not, they cannot tell,—look grimly,  
And dare not speak their knowledge. Antony

Orig.

ornament

for an ornament

of varied surface,

his varying fortunes

Is valiant, and dejected; and, by starts,  
His fretted fortunes give him hope and fear  
Of what he has and has not.

[Alarum afar off, as at a sea-fight. —

hope of what he has a

Re-enter ANTONY.

All is lost;

This foul Egyptian hath betrayed me.  
My fleet hath yielded to the foe; and yonder

10

altered  
changes

'They cast their caps up and carouse together  
Like friends long lost.—Triple-turn'd whore! 't is thou

fr. Pompey, to

Julius, you

to Antony

Hast sold me to this novice, and my heart  
Makes only wars on thee.—Bid them all fly;

For when I am reveng'd upon my charm,  
I have done all.—Bid them all fly; begone.—[Exit Scarus.

he is spell-bound by her

O sun, thy uprise shall I see no more!

Fortune and Antony part here; even here

Do we shake hands.—All come to this?—The hearts

20

That spaniell'd me at heels, to whom I gave

Their wishes, do discandy, melt their sweets

melt like candy (?)

On blossoming Cæsar; and this pine is bark'd,

often like ice

That overtopp'd them all. Betray'd I am.

O this false soul of Egypt! this grave charm,—

Suppos. reading.

Whose eye beck'd forth my wars, and call'd them home,

bait make

crownet

Whose bosom was my crownet, my chief end,—

a reliable guess

Like a right gypsy, hath, at fast and loose,

about ye reading

Beguil'd me to the very heart of loss.—

Essence, Extreme

What, Eros, Eros!

who's not expected to be faithful - G. H. K.

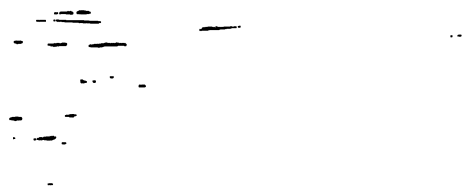
Enter CLEOPATRA.

Ah, thou spell! Avaunt!

30

Don't see why vs. isn't 4000  
1911 1.5.11

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)



And bring me how he takes my death.—To the monument!  
[*Exeunt.*]

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

SCENE XIV. *The Same. Another Room.*

*Enter ANTONY and EROS.*

*Antony.* Eros, thou yet behold'st me?

*Eros.* Ay, noble lord.

*Antony.* Sometime we see a cloud that's dragonish,  
A vapour sometime like a bear or lion,  
A tower'd citadel, a pendent rock,  
A forked mountain, or blue promontory  
With trees upon 't, that nod unto the world  
And mock our eyes with air: thou hast seen these signs;  
They are black vesper's pageants.

*Eros.* Ay, my lord.

*Antony.* That which is now a horse, even with a thought  
The rack dislimns and makes it indistinct  
As water is in water. *efface(!)* 10

*Eros.* It does, my lord.

*Antony.* My good knave Eros, now thy captain is  
Even such a body; here I am Antony,  
Yet cannot hold this visible shape, my knave.  
I made these wars for Egypt, and the queen,—  
Whose heart I thought I had, for she had mine,  
Which whilst it was mine had annex'd unto 't  
A million moe, now lost,—she, Eros, has  
Pack'd cards with Cæsar, and false play'd my glory  
Unto an enemy's triumph.—  
Nay, weep not, gentle Eros; there is left us  
Ourselves to end ourselves.—

*transferred  
by false play*

*Enter MARDIAN.*

O, thy vile lady!  
She has robb'd me of my sword.



*Mardian.* No, Antony;  
My mistress lov'd thee, and her fortunes mingled  
With thine entirely.

*Antony.* Hence, saucy eunuch; peace!  
She hath betray'd me and shall die the death.

*Mardian.* Death of one person can be paid but once,  
And that she has discharg'd. What thou wouldst do  
Is done unto thy hand; the last she spake  
Was 'Antony! most noble Antony!'  
Then in the midst a tearing groan did break  
The name of Antony; it was divided  
Between her heart and lips: she render'd life,  
Thy name so buried in her.

*Antony.* Dead, then?

*Mardian.* Dead.

*Antony.* Unarm, Eros; the long day's task is done,  
And we must sleep.—[*To Mardian*] That thou depart'st  
hence safe,  
Does pay thy labour richly; go.—[*Exit Mardian.*] Off,  
pluck off!—

The seven-fold shield of Ajax cannot keep  
The battery from my heart. O, cleave, my sides!  
Heart, once be stronger than thy continent,  
Crack thy frail case!—Apace. Eros, apace.—  
No more a soldier.—Bruised pieces, go;  
You have been nobly borne.—From me awhile.—

[*Exit Eros.*]

I will o'ertake thee, Cleopatra, and  
Weep for my pardon. So it must be, for now  
All length is torture; since the torch is out,  
Lie down, and stray no farther.—Now all labour  
Mars what it does; yea, very force entangles  
Itself with strength: seal then, and all is done.—  
Eros!—I come, my queen!—Eros!—Stay for me!  
Where souls do couch on flowers, we'll hand in hand,

is prevented  
in expressing

doesn't keep in  
heart fr. beats  
Container  
prolongation of  
my existence  
bec. ye only object  
if so die

And with our sprightly port make the ghosts gaze;  
 Dido and her Æneas shall want troops, *a little slip of*  
 And all the haunt be ours—Come, Eros, Eros! *recollection*

*eye  
was, you  
re about*  
 Re-enter EROS.

*eye  
was, you  
re about*  
 Eros. What would my lord?

*percy  
using*  
 Antony. Since Cleopatra died,  
 I have liv'd in such dishonour, that the gods  
 Detest my baseness. I, that with my sword  
 Quarter'd the world, and o'er green Neptune's back  
 With ships made cities, condemn myself to lack  
 The courage of a woman; less noble mind 60  
 Than she which by her death our Cæsar tells  
 'I am conqueror of myself.' Thou art sworn, Eros,  
 That, when the exigent should come—which now  
 Is come indeed—when I should see behind me  
 The inevitable prosecution of  
 Disgrace and horror, that, on my command,  
 Thou then wouldst kill me. Do 't; the time is come.  
 Thou strik'st not me, 't is Cæsar thou defeat'st.  
 Put colour in thy cheek.

Eros. The gods withhold me!  
 Shall I do that which all the Parthian darts, 70  
 Though enemy, lost aim and could not?

*ded.  
at  
force,  
strating*  
 Antony. Eros,  
 Wouldst thou be window'd in great Rome and see  
 Thy master thus with pleach'd arms, bending down  
 His corrigible neck, his face subdued *submitting to correction*  
 To penetrative shame, whilst the wheel'd seat *docile, submissive*  
 Of fortunate Cæsar, drawn before him, branded  
 His baseness that ensued?

Eros. I would not see 't.

Antony. Come, then; for with a wound I must be cur'd.  
 Draw that thy honest sword, which thou hast worn  
 Most useful for thy country.

Eros. O, sir, pardon me! 80

Antony. When I did make thee free, swor'st thou not then  
To do this when I bade thee? Do it at once,  
Or thy precedent services are all  
But accidents unpurpos'd. Draw, and come.

Eros. Turn from me, then, that noble countenance,  
Wherein the worship of the whole world lies. *Epithet, is for*

Antony. Lo thee! *Ecce* [Turning from him.]

Eros. My sword is drawn.

Antony. Then let it do at once

The thing why thou hast drawn it.

Eros. My dear master,

My captain, and my emperor, let me say, 90  
Before I strike this bloody stroke, farewell.

Antony. 'T is said, man; and farewell.

Eros. Farewell, great chief. Shall I strike now?

Antony. Now, Eros,

Eros. Why, there then!—Thus I do escape the sorrow  
Of Antony's death. [Kills himself.]

Antony. Thrice-nobler than myself!

Thou teachest me, O valiant Eros, what

I should, and thou couldst not. My queen and Eros

Have by their brave instruction got upon me *Example*

A nobleness in record; but I will be *wh. shall be rec*

A bridegroom in my death, and run into *History*

As to a lover's bed. Come, then; and, Eros, *be ye whole*

Thy master dies thy scholar: to do thus *note is*

[Falling on his sword.]

I learn'd of thee. How! not dead? not dead?— *have better*

The guard, ho!—O, dispatch me! *However, re*

*his own self*  
Enter DERCETAS and Guard.

1 Guard. What's the noise?

Antony. I have done my work ill, friends; O, make an end  
Of what I have begun!

2 *Guard.* The star is fall'n.

1 *Guard.* And time is at his period.

*All.* [www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn) Alas, and woe!

*Antony.* Let him that loves me strike me dead.

1 *Guard.* Not I.

2 *Guard.* Nor I.

3 *Guard.* Nor any one. [*Exeunt Guard.* <sup>107</sup>

*Dercetas.* Thy death and fortunes bid thy followers fly.

This sword but shown to Cæsar, with this tidings,

Shall enter me with him.

*proclaim me a favorable introduction.*

*Enter DIOMEDES.*

*Diomedes.* Where 's Antony?

*Dercetas.* There, Diomed, there.

*Diomedes.* Lives he?

Wilt thou not answer, man? [*Exit Dercetas.*

*Antony.* Art thou there, Diomed? Draw thy sword, and give me

Sufficing strokes for death.

*Diomedes.* Most absolute lord,

My mistress Cleopatra sent me to thee.

*Antony.* When did she send thee?

*Diomedes.* Now, my lord.

*Antony.* Where is she?

*Diomedes.* Lock'd in her monument. She had a prophesying fear

<sup>120</sup>

Of what hath come to pass: for when she saw—

Which never shall be found—you did suspect

She had dispos'd with Cæsar, and that your rage

Would not be purg'd, she sent you word she was dead;

But, fearing since how it might work, hath sent

Me to proclaim the truth,—and I am come,

I dread, too late.

*Antony.* Too late, good Diomed. Call my guard, I prithee.

*Settle matters made arrangements.*

*Diomedes.* What, ho, the emperor's guard! The guard,  
what, ho!  
Come, your lord calls!

*Enter four or five of the Guard of Antony.*

*Antony.* Bear me, good friends, where Cleopatra bides;  
'T is the last service that I shall command you.

*1 Guard.* Woe, woe are we, sir, you may not live to wear  
All your true followers out.

*All.* Most heavy day!

*Antony.* Nay, good my fellows, do not please sharp fate  
To grace it with your sorrows; bid that welcome  
Which comes to punish us, and we punish it  
Seeming to bear it lightly. Take me up.  
I have led you oft; carry me now, good friends,  
And have my thanks for all. [*Exeunt, bearing Antony.*]

SCENE XV. *The Same. A Monument.*

*Enter CLEOPATRA, and her maids aloft, with CHARMIAN and IRAS.*

*Cleopatra.* O Charmian, I will never go from hence.

*Charmian.* Be comforted, dear madam.

*Cleopatra.* No, I will not.

All strange and terrible events are welcome,  
But comforts we despise; our size of sorrow, measure  
Proportion'd to our cause, must be as great  
As that which makes it.—

*Enter, below, DIOMEDES.*

How, now! is he dead?

*Diomedes.* His death's upon him, but not dead.  
Look out o' the other side your monument;  
His guard have brought him thither.

Enter, below, ANTONY, borne by the Guard.

Cleopatra. [www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn) O sun, *Sun is a planet,*

Burn the great sphere thou mov'st in! darkling stand *fixed in a*

The varying shore o' the world!—O Antony, *transparent*

Antony, Antony!—Help, Charmian, help, Iras, help; *sphere as*

Help, friends below; let's draw him hither. *all planets*

Antony. *the line of darkness* Peace! *is constantly moving*

Not Cæsar's valour hath o'erthrown Antony, *only on.*

But Antony's hath triumph'd on itself.

Cleopatra. So it should be, that none but Antony

Should conquer Antony; but woe't is so!

Antony. I am dying, Egypt, dying; only

I here importune death awhile, until

Of many thousand kisses the poor last

I lay upon thy lips.

Cleopatra. I dare not, dear,— *I dare not come*

Dear my lord, pardon,—I dare not, *down (✓ for a good*

Lest I be taken: not the imperious show *reason)*

Of the full-fortun'd Cæsar ever shall *ornamented*

Be brooch'd with me; if knife, drugs, serpents, have

Edge, sting, or operation, I am safe.

Your wife Octavia, with her modest eyes *not in the right*

And still conclusion, shall acquire no honour *order.*

Demuring upon me. But come, come, Antony,— *contemplating*

Help me, my women,—we must draw thee up.— *demurely.*

Assist, good friends.

Antony. O, quick, or I am gone.

Cleopatra. Here's sport indeed!—How heavy weighs my

lord! *we under ponder the curium*

Our strength is all gone into heaviness, *chances might be sport*

That makes the weight. Had I great Juno's power, *heavy-head*

The strong-wing'd Mercury should fetch thee up, *edges*

And set thee by Jove's side. Yet come a little,—

Wishers were ever fools,—O, come, come, come;

[They heave Antony aloft to Cleopatra.]

let up  
varying  
shore (edge)  
it is now  
light, now  
dark, be  
forever  
dark.

reasoning  
about what  
sort of a  
woman  
Cleop. is, &  
how it was  
if Ant.  
after leaving  
in with  
ed. resolve  
is shd.  
ack again

And welcome welcome! die where thou hast liv'd; wel - come  
be alive again. Quicken with kissing: had my lips that power, wel. last line  
 Thus would I wear them out.

All. A heavy sight!

40

Antony. I am dying, Egypt, dying.—

Give me some wine, and let me speak a little.

Cleopatra. No, let me speak; and let me rail so high, / look like  
 That the false huswife Fortune break her wheel, ranting  
 Provok'd by my offence.

Antony. One word, sweet queen; / Ys. is good  
 Of Cæsar seek your honour with your safety.—O!

Cleopatra. They do not go together.

Antony. Gentle, hear me;  
 None about Cæsar trust but Proculeius.

Cleopatra. My resolution and my hands I'll trust,  
 None about Cæsar.

50

Antony. The miserable change now at my end  
 Lament nor sorrow at, but please your thoughts  
 In feeding them with those my former fortunes  
 Wherein I liv'd, the greatest prince o' the world,  
 The noblest, and do now not basely die,  
 Not cowardly put off my helmet to  
 My countryman,—a Roman by a Roman  
 Valiantly vanquish'd. Now my spirit is going;  
 I can no more.

Cleopatra. Noblest of men, woot't die? old form of woot  
 Hast thou no care of me? shall I abide (woot, necessary for  
 In this dull world, which in thy absence is looking yee.  
 No better than a sty?—O, see, my women, [Antony dies]  
 The crown o' the earth doth melt.—My lord!—  
 O, wither'd is the garland of the war, Garland borne on a  
 The soldier's pole is fall'n: young boys and girls standard.  
 Are level now with men; the odds is gone, all diff. bet. men  
 And there is nothing left remarkable is gone.  
 Beneath the visiting moon.

It can be distinguished  
 for any thing else.

*Charmian.* O, quietness, lady!

*Iras.* She is dead too, our sovereign.

*Charmian.* [www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn) Lady!

*Iras.* Madam!

*Charmian.* O madam, madam, madam!

*Iras.* Royal Egypt, 70

Empress!

*Charmian.* Peace, peace, *Iras!*

*Cleopatra.* No more, but e'en a woman, and commanded

*I for* By such poor passion as the maid that milks feelings

And does the meanest chares.—It were for me chores

To throw my sceptre at the injurious gods;

To tell them that this world did equal theirs

Till they had stol'n our jewel. All's but naught; of no value.

Patience is sottish, and impatience does

Become a dog that's mad: then is it sin to be patient is

To rush into the secret house of death,

Ere death dare come to us?—How do you, women?

What, what! good cheer!—Why, how now, Charmian!—

My noble girls! Ah, women, women, look,

Our lamp is spent, it's out!—Good sirs, take heart.

We'll bury him; and then, what's brave, what's noble,

Let's do it after the high Roman fashion,

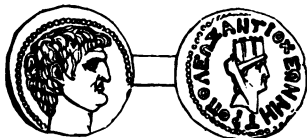
And make death proud to take us.—Come, away:

This case of that huge spirit now is cold.—

Ah, women, women! come; we have no friend 80

But resolution and the briefest end.

[*Excunt; those above bearing off Antony's body.*]



COIN OF ANTONY, EXECUTED AT ANTIOCH.

me a  
I

ob  
and, wh  
four feet  
down under  
the circumstances





INTERIOR OF AN EGYPTIAN TOMB.

ACT V.

SCENE I. *Alexandria. Cæsar's Camp.*

*Enter CÆSAR, AGRIPPA, DOLABELLA, MÆCENAS, GALLUS, PROCULEIUS, and others, his council of war.*

*Cæsar.* Go to him, Dolabella, bid him yield;  
Being so frustrate, tell him he mocks *he feigns to have*  
*to no purpose* The pauses that he makes.

*Dolabella.* *tell him its more affectation to in* Cæsar, I shall. *[Exit.]*

*Enter DERCETAS, with the sword of ANTONY.*

*Cæsar.* Wherefore is that? and what art thou that da'st *pose you*  
Appear thus to us?

*Dercetas.* I am call'd Dercetas;  
Mark Antony I serv'd, who best was worthy  
Best to be serv'd: whilst he stood up and spoke,  
He was my master, and I wore my life

*had, owned, held*

To spend upon his haters. If thou please  
 To take me to thee, as I was to him  
 I'll be to Cæsar; if thou pleasest not,  
 I yield thee up my life.

10

*Cæsar.* What is 't thou say'st?

*Dercetas.* I say, O Cæsar, Antony is dead.

*Cæsar.* The breaking of so great a thing should make  
 A greater crack; the round world  
 Should have shook lions into civil streets,  
 And citizens to their dens. The death of Antony  
 Is not a single doom; in the name lay  
 A moiety of the world.

*orderly civilized*  
*into wild dens*

*Dercetas.* He is dead, Cæsar:

Not by a public minister of justice,  
 Nor by a hired knife; but that self hand,  
 Which writ his honour in the acts it did,  
 Hath, with the courage which the heart did lend it,  
 Splitted the heart. This is his sword;  
 I robb'd his wound of it: behold it stain'd  
 With his most noble blood.

20

*Cæsar.* Look you sad, friends?

The gods rebuke me, but it is tidings  
 To wash the eyes of kings.

*Agrippa.* And strange it is,

That nature must compel us to lament

Our most persisted deeds.

*we most persisted in*

*Mæcenas.*

Wag'd equal with him.

His taints and honours

30

*Agrippa.*

Did steer humanity; but you, gods, will give us

Some faults to make us men. Cæsar is touch'd.

*Mæcenas.* When such a spacious mirror's set before him,

He needs must see himself.

*Cæsar.*

O Antony!

I have follow'd thee to this; but we do lance

*pursued, pursued*

*ere*  
*posed*  
*reverts*  
*a wiper*  
*re, about*  
*ere*

Diseases in our bodies. I must perforce  
 Have shown to thee such a declining day,  
 Or look on this; we could not stall together <sup>live</sup>  
 In the whole world. But yet let me lament, <sup>as</sup>  
 With tears as sovereign as the blood of hearts, <sup>as</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>surpassing all</sup>  
 That thou, my brother, my competitor <sup>other tears as</sup>  
 In top of all design, my mate in empire, <sup>heart-blood.</sup>  
 Friend and companion in the front of war, <sup>associate</sup>  
 The arm of mine own body, and the heart  
 Where mine his thoughts did kindle,—that our stars,  
 Unreconcilable, should divide <sup>shd. divide up who we</sup>  
 Our equalness to this.—Hear me, good friends,— <sup>in a position</sup>  
 But I will tell you at some meeter season: <sup>of equality to</sup>  
<sup>ys. degree</sup>

*Enter an Egyptian.*

The business of this man looks out of him;  
 We'll hear him what he says.—Whence are you?

*Egyptian.* A poor Egyptian yet.—The queen my mistress, <sup>not</sup>  
 Confin'd in all she has, her monument, <sup>made over in</sup>  
 Of thy intents desires instruction, <sup>a Roman yet.</sup>  
 That she preparedly may frame herself  
 To the way she's forc'd to.

*Cæsar.* Bid her have good heart.  
 She soon shall know of us, by some of ours,  
 How honourable and how kindly we  
 Determine for her; for Cæsar cannot live  
 To be ungentle.

*Egyptian.* So the gods preserve thee! [*Exit.*

*Cæsar.* Come hither, Proculeius. Go and say,  
 We purpose her no shame. Give her what comforts  
 The quality of her passion shall require,  
 Lest, in her greatness, by some mortal stroke  
 She do defeat us; for her life in Rome  
 Would be eternal in our triumph. Go,  
 And with your speediest bring us what she says,  
 And how you find of her.

<sup>if we can take her</sup>  
<sup>alive to Rome, &</sup>  
<sup>fact wd. force</sup>  
<sup>be rememb</sup>  
<sup>part of</sup>

*Proculeius.* Cæsar, I shall. [Exit.

*Cæsar.* Gallus, go you along.—[Exit Gallus.] Where's

Dolabella,

To second Proculeius?

*All.* Dolabella!

70

*Cæsar.* Let him alone, for I remember now  
How he's employ'd; he shall in time be ready.  
Go with me to my tent, where you shall see  
How hardly I was drawn into this war,  
How calm and gentle I proceeded still  
In all my writings. Go with me, and see  
What I can show in this.

[Exeunt.]

## SCENE II. Alexandria. A Room in the Monument.

Enter CLEOPATRA, CHARMIAN, and IRAS.

*Cleopatra.* My desolation does begin to make  
A better life. 'Tis paltry to be Cæsar; *my desolation*  
Not being Fortune, he's but Fortune's knave, *brings me a better*  
*want* A minister of her will: and it is great *idea of what*  
To do that thing that ends all other deeds, *life is, should be*  
Which shackles accidents and bolts up change,  
Which sleeps, and never palates more the dung; *human food*  
*the me* The beggar's nurse and Cæsar's.

*Enter, to the gates of the monument, PROCULEIUS, GALLUS, and*  
*Soldiers.*

*Proculeius.* Cæsar sends greeting to the Queen of Egypt,  
And bids thee study on what fair demands *10*  
Thou mean'st to have him grant thee.

*Cleopatra.* What's thy name?

*Proculeius.* My name is Proculeius.

*Cleopatra.* Antony

Did tell me of you, bade me trust you; but

I do not greatly care to be deceiv'd, *I don't care if I am*  
*id, I wd. get*

That have no use for trusting. If your master  
 Would have a queen his beggar, you must tell him,  
 That majesty, to keep decorum, must  
 No less beg than a kingdom; if he please  
 To give me conquer'd Egypt for my son,  
 He gives me so much of mine own as I  
 Will kneel to him with thanks.

*Proculcius.* Be of good cheer;

You're fall'n into a princely hand, fear nothing.

Make your full reference freely to my lord,

Who is so full of grace that it flows over

On all that need. Let me report to him

Your sweet dependency, and you shall find

A conqueror that will pray in aid for kindness,

Where he for grace is kneel'd to.

*Cleopatra.*

Pray you, tell him

I am his fortune's vassal, and I send him

The greatness he has got. I hourly learn

A doctrine of obedience, and would gladly

Look him i' the face.

*Proculcius.*

This I'll report, dear lady.

Have comfort, for I know your plight is pitied

Of him that caus'd it.

*Gallus.* You see how easily she may be surpris'd.—

[Here Proculcius and two of the Guard ascend the monument by a ladder placed against a window, and, having descended, come behind Cleopatra. Some of the Guard unbar and open the gates.]

[To Proculcius] Guard her till Cæsar come.

[Exit.

*Iras.* Royal queen!

*Charmian.* O Cleopatra! thou art taken, queen.

*Cleopatra.* Quick, quick, good hands. [Drawing a dagger.]

*Proculcius.*

Hold, worthy lady, hold!

[Seizes and disarms her.]

ask you  
to be kind  
to him  
when he  
is kind to  
you.

Repeat phrase.  
ask in / for / ai

i.e. I bid him take

30

Do not yourself such wrong, who are in this  
Reliev'd, but not betray'd.

*Cleopatra.* What, of death too, reliev'd of  
That rids our dogs of languish?

*Proculeius.* Cleopatra,  
Do not abuse my master's bounty by  
The undoing of yourself; let the world see  
His nobleness well acted, which your death  
Will never let come forth.

*Cleopatra.* Where art thou, death?  
Come hither, come! come, come, and take a queen  
Worth many babes and beggars!

*Proculeius.* O, temperance, lady! be moderate

*Cleopatra.* Sir, I will eat no meat, I'll not drink, sir;  
If idle talk will once be necessary, vain talk as to what  
I'll not sleep neither. This mortal house I'll ruin, I intend  
Do Cæsar what he can. Know, sir, that I  
Will not wait pinion'd at your master's court;  
Nor once be chastis'd with the sober eye punished  
Of dull Octavia. Shall they hoist me up  
And show me to the shouting varletry  
Of censuring Rome? Rather a ditch in Egypt  
Be gentle grave unto me! rather on Nilus' mud  
Lay me stark nak'd, and let the water-flies  
Blow me into abhorring! rather make deposit yr<sup>62</sup> ordure on  
My country's high pyramides my gibbet,  
And hang me up in chains!

*Proculeius.* You do extend  
These thoughts of horror further than you shall  
Find cause in Cæsar.

*Enter DOLABELLA.*

*Dolabella.* Proculeius,  
What thou hast done thy master Cæsar knows,  
And he hath sent for thee; for the queen,  
I'll take her to my guard.

*Proculeius.* So, Dolabella,  
It shall content me best; be gentle to her.—  
[To *Cleopatra.*] To Cæsar I will speak what you shall  
please,  
If you 'll employ me to him.

*Cleopatra.* Say, I would die. 70  
[*Exeunt Proculeius and Soldiers.*]

*Dolabella.* Most noble empress, you have heard of me?

*Cleopatra.* I cannot tell.

*Dolabella.* Assuredly you know me.

*Cleopatra.* No matter, sir, what I have heard or known.  
You laugh when boys or women tell their dreams;  
Is 't not your trick? way.

*Dolabella.* I understand not, madam.

*Cleopatra.* I dream'd there was an Emperor Antony.—  
O, such another sleep, that I might see  
But such another man!

*Dolabella.* If it might please ye,—

*Cleopatra.* His face was as the heavens; and therein stuck  
A sun and moon, which kept their course, and lighted 80  
The little O, the earth.

*Dolabella.* Most sovereign creature,—

*Cleopatra.* His legs bestrid the ocean: his rear'd arm his arm  
Crested the world: his voice was propertied was lifted a  
As all the tuned spheres, and that to friends; as words as a cry  
But when he meant to quail and shake the orb, to a stormy world  
He was as rattling thunder. For his bounty, had ye propertied  
There was no winter in 't; an autumn 't was  
That grew the more by reaping: his delights  
Were dolphin-like; they show'd his back above  
The element they liv'd in: in his livery  
Walk'd crowns and crownets; realms and islands were 90  
As plates dropp'd from his pocket. kings & princes

*Dolabella.* *Cleopatra!*

*Cleopatra.* Think you there was, or might be, such a man  
As this I dream'd of?

*Dolabella.* Gentle madam, no.

*Cleopatra.* You lie, up to the hearing of the gods.

But, if there be, or ever were, one such, nature in general

It's past the size of dreaming: nature wants stuff

To vie strange forms with fancy; yet, to imagine

An Antony, were nature's piece 'gainst fancy,

Condemning shadows quite.

*Dolabella.* ~~transcends~~ Hear me, good madam.

Your loss is as yourself, great; and you bear it

As answering to the weight: would I might never

O'ertake pursued success, but I do feel,

By the rebound of yours, a grief that smites

My very heart at root.

*Cleopatra.*

I thank you, sir.

Know you what Cæsar means to do with me?

*Dolabella.* I am loath to tell you what I would you knew.

*Cleopatra.* Nay, pray you, sir,—

*Dolabella.*

Though he be honourable,—

*Cleopatra.* He 'll lead me, then, in triumph?

*Dolabella.* Madam, he will; I know 't.

110

[*Flourish, and shout within, 'Make way there: Cæsar!'*

*Enter CÆSAR, GALLUS, PROCULEIUS, MÆCENAS, SELEUCUS,*  
*and others of his Train.*

*Cæsar.* Which is the Queen of Egypt?

*Dolabella.* It is the Emperor, madam. [*Cleopatra kneels.*

*Cæsar.* Arise, you shall not kneel.

I pray you rise; rise, Egypt.

*Cleopatra.*

Sir, the gods

Will have it thus; my master and my lord

I must obey.

*Cæsar.* Take to you no hard thoughts;

The record of what injuries you did us,

Though written in our flesh, we shall remember

As things but done by chance.

*the injuries done  
to Octavia*



*Cleopatra.*  
I cannot project mine own cause so well  
To make it clear; but do confess, I have  
Been laden with like frailties which before  
Have often sham'd our sex.

Sole sir o' the world, 120

*Shape; set forth  
my own case.*

*Cæsar.* Cleopatra, know,  
We will extenuate rather than enforce.  
If you apply yourself to our intents,  
Which towards you are most gentle, you shall find  
A benefit in this change; but if you seek

*Lay great stress on  
devote yourself, confide  
to my intent*

To lay on me a cruelty, by taking  
Antony's course, you shall bereave yourself  
Of my good purposes, and put your children  
To that destruction which I'll guard them from,  
If thereon you rely. I'll take my leave.

*impute  
in killing yourself*

*Cleopatra.* And may, through all the world: 't is yours;  
and we,

*to do so & so  
you may, for you cheer.*

Your scutcheons and your signs of conquest, shall  
Hang in what place you please. Here, my good lord.

*shields, rec  
of your tr  
umphs.*

*Cæsar.* You shall advise me in all for Cleopatra.

*Cleopatra.* This is the brief of money, plate, and jewels,  
I am possess'd of; 't is exactly valued,  
Not petty things admitted.—Where 's Seleucus?

*schedule*

*Seleucus.* Here, madam.

*Cleopatra.* This is my treasurer; let him speak, my lord,  
Upon his peril, that I have reserv'd  
To myself nothing.—Speak the truth, Seleucus.

*Seleucus.* Madam,  
I had rather seal my lips, than, to my peril,  
Speak that which is not.

*Cleopatra.* What have I kept back?

*Seleucus.* Enough to purchase what you have made known.

*Cæsar.* Nay, blush not, Cleopatra; I approve  
Your wisdom in the deed.

*Cleopatra.* See, Cæsar! O, behold,

How pomp is follow'd! mine will now be yours, *Every one goes over to greatness.*  
 And, should we shift estates, yours would be mine.  
 The ingratitude of this Seleucus does  
 Even make me wild. — O slave, of no more trust  
 Than love that's hir'd! — What, goest thou back? thou shalt  
 Go back, I warrant thee; but I'll catch thine eyes, *greatest way*  
 Though they had wings. — Slave, soulless villain, dog!  
 O rarely base!

*Cæsar.* Good queen, let us entreat you.

*Cleopatra.* O Cæsar, what a wounding shame is this,  
 That thou, vouchsafing here to visit me, 160  
 Doing the honour of thy lordliness  
 To one so meek, that mine own servant should  
Parcel the sum of my disgraces by *add a parcel to*  
Addition of his envy! Say, good Cæsar, *malice*  
 That I some lady trifles have reserv'd,  
 Immoment toys, things of such dignity *no more*  
 As we greet modern friends withal; and say,  
 Some nobler token I have kept apart *every day*  
 For Livia and Octavia, to induce *his wife*  
 Their mediation; must I be unfolded 170  
 With one that I have bred? The gods! it smites me  
 Beneath the fall I have. — [To Seleucus] Prithee, go hence;  
 Or I shall show the cinders of my spirits *remains of my*  
 Through the ashes of my chance; wert thou a man, *spirit shall*  
 Thou wouldst have mercy on me. *flame up through*

*Cæsar.* *be off.* Forbear, Seleucus. *ye ashes of my job.*  
 [Exit Seleucus.]

*Cleopatra.* Be it known, that we, the greatest, are misthought *think*  
 For things that others do; and, when we fall,  
 We answer others' merits in our name, *thought ill of*  
 Are therefore to be pitied.

*Cæsar.* *unfor will into* *Cleopatra,*  
 Not what you have reserv'd, nor what acknowledg'd, 180  
 Put we it the roll of conquest: still be 't yours,

Bestow it at your pleasure ; and believe,  
 Cæsar's no merchant, to make prize with you *apprais'd*  
 Of things that merchants sold. Therefore be cheer'd ;  
 Make not your thoughts your prisons: no, dear queen ;  
 For we intend so to dispose you as  
 Yourself shall give us counsel. Feed, and sleep :  
 Our care and pity is so much upon you,  
 That we remain your friend ; and so, adieu.

*Cleopatra.* My master, and my lord !

*Cæsar.*

Not so. Adieu.

[*Flourish.* *Exeunt Cæsar and his train.*]

*Cleopatra.* He words me, girls, he words me, that I should  
 not

191

Be noble to myself ;—but, hark thee, Charmian.

[*Whispers Charmian.*]

*Iras.* Finish, good lady ; the bright day is done,  
 And we are for the dark.

*Cleopatra.*

Hie thee again :

I have spoke already, and it is provided ;  
 Go put it to the haste.

*Charmian.*

Madam, I will.

*Re-enter DOLABELLA.*

*Dolabella.* Where is the queen ?

*Charmian.*

Behold, sir.

[*Exit.*]

*Cleopatra.*

Dolabella !

*Dolabella.* Madam, as thereto sworn by your command,  
 Which my love makes religion to obey,  
 I tell you this : Cæsar through Syria  
 Intends his journey, and within three days  
 You with your children will he send before.  
 Make your best use of this ; I have perform'd  
 Your pleasure and my promise.

200

*Cleopatra.*

Dolabella,

I shall remain your debtor.

*Dolabella.* I your servant.  
Adieu, good queen ; I must attend on Cæsar.

*Cleopatra.* Farewell, and thanks.—[*Exit Dolabella.*] Now,  
Iras, what think'st thou?

'Thou, an Egyptian puppet, shalt be shown  
In Rome, as well as I : mechanic slaves  
With greasy aprons, rules, and hammers, shall  
Uplift us to the view ; in their thick breaths,  
Rank of gross diet, shall we be enclouded,  
And forc'd to drink their vapour.

210

*Iras.* The gods forbid!

*Cleopatra.* Nay, 't is most certain, Iras. Saucy lictors  
Will catch at us, like strumpets, and scald rhymers  
Ballad us out o' tune ; the quick comedians,  
Extemporally will stage us, and present *represent*  
Our Alexandrian revels ; Antony  
Shall be brought drunken forth, and I shall see  
Some squeaking Cleopatra boy my greatness  
I' the posture of a whore. *represent, being*

*Iras.* O the good gods ! *a boy*

*Cleopatra.* Nay, that 's certain.

*Iras.* I 'll never see 't ; for, I am sure, my nails  
Are stronger than mine eyes.

*Cleopatra.* Why, that 's the way  
To fool their preparation, and to conquer  
'Their most absurd intents.—

*Re-enter CHARMIAN.*

Now, Charmian !—

Show me, my women, like a queen ; go fetch  
My best attires.—I am again for Cydnus,

To meet Mark Antony.—*Sirrah Iras, go.— rather afterwards*  
Now, noble Charmian, we 'll dispatch indeed ; *for a* <sup>230</sup> *women*  
And, when thou hast done this chare, I 'll give thee leave  
To play till doomsday.—Bring our crown and all.—

Wherefore 's this noise ?

[*Exit Iras.* A noise within.]

*Enter a Guardsman.*

*Guardsman.* Here is a rural fellow  
That will not be denied your highness' presence;  
He brings you figs.

*Cleopatra.* Let him come in.—*[Exit Guardsman.]* What  
poor an instrument  
May do a noble deed! he brings me liberty.  
My resolution's plac'd, and I have nothing  
Of woman in me: now from head to foot  
I am marble-constant; now the fleeting moon 240  
No planet is of mine.

*Re-enter Guardsman, with Clown bringing in a basket.*

*Guardsman.* This is the man.

*Cleopatra.* Avoid, and leave him.— *[Exit Guardsman.]*  
Hast thou the pretty worm of Nilus there,  
That kills and pains not?

*Clown.* Truly, I have him; but I would not be the party  
that should desire you to touch him, for his biting is im-  
mortal: those that do die of it do seldom or never re-  
cover. 248

*Cleopa'ra.* Rememberest thou any that have died on 't?

*Clown.* Very many, men and women too. I heard of one  
of them no longer than yesterday; a very honest woman,  
but something given to lie,—as a woman should not do, but  
in the way of honesty,—how she died of the biting of it,  
what pain she felt. Truly, she makes a very good report o'  
the worm, but he that will believe all that they say shall  
never be saved by half that they do; but this is most falli-  
ble, the worm's an odd worm.

*Cleopatra.* Get thee hence; farewell.

*Clown.* I wish you all joy of the worm.

*[Setting down his basket.]*

*Cleopatra.* Farewell.

*Clown.* You must think this, look you, that the worm will do his kind.

*Cleopatra.* Ay, ay; farewell.

*Clown.* Look you, the worm is not to be trusted but in the keeping of wise people; for, indeed, there is no goodness in the worm.

*Cleopatra.* Take thou no care; it shall be heeded.

*Clown.* Very good. Give it nothing, I pray you, for it is not worth the feeding.

*Cleopatra.* Will it eat me?

270

*Clown.* You must not think I am so simple but I know the devil himself will not eat a woman. I know that a woman is a dish for the gods, if the devil dress her not. But, truly, these same whoreson devils do the gods great harm in their women; for in every ten that they make, the devils mar five.

*Cleopatra.* Well, get thee gone; farewell.

*Clown.* Yes, forsooth; I wish you joy o' the worm. [*Exit.*]

*Re-enter IRAS with a robe, crown, etc.*

*Cleopatra.* Give me my robe, put on my crown; I have Immortal longings in me. Now no more  
The juice of Egypt's grape shall moist this lip.—

280

*Yare, yare, good Iras; quick.—*Methinks I hear  
Antony call; I see him rouse himself

ready

To praise my noble act; I hear him mock  
The luck of Cæsar, which the gods give men  
To excuse their after wrath.—Husband, I come!  
Now to that name my courage prove my title!

I am fire and air; my other elements

I give to baser life.—So; have you done?

Come then, and take the last warmth of my lips.—

290

Farewell, kind Charmian.—Iras, long farewell.

[*Kisses them. Iras falls and dies.*]

Have I the aspic in my lips? Dost fall?

If thou and nature can so gently part,  
 The stroke of death is as a lover's pinch,  
 Which hurts, and is desir'd. Dost thou lie still?  
 If thus thou vanishest, thou tell'st the world  
 It is not worth leave-taking.

*Charmian.* Dissolve, thick cloud, and rain; that I may say,  
 The gods themselves do weep!

*Cleopatra.* This proves me base;  
 If she first meet the curled Antony, 300  
 He'll make demand of her, and spend that kiss  
 Which is my heaven to have.—Come, thou mortal wretch,

[*To an asp, which she applies to her breast.*

With thy sharp teeth this knot intricate *blundering word.*  
 Of life at once untie; poor venomous fool,  
 Be angry, and dispatch. O, couldst thou speak,  
 That I might hear thee call great Cæsar ass

Unpolicied!

*Charmian.* O eastern star!

*Cleopatra.*

Peace, peace!

Dost thou not see my baby at my breast,  
 That sucks the nurse asleep?

*Charmian.*

O, break! O, break!

309

*Cleopatra.* As sweet as balm, as soft as air, as gentle,—  
 O Antony!—Nay, I will take thee too.—

[*Applying another asp to her arm.*

What should I stay—

[*Dies.*

*Charmian.* In this wild world?—So, fare thee well.—  
 Now boast thee, death, in thy possession lies  
 A lass unparallel'd.—Downy windows, close;  
 And golden Phæbus never be beheld  
 Of eyes again so royal!—Your crown's awry;  
 I'll mend it, and then play—

*Enter the Guard, rushing in.*

1 *Guard.* Where is the queen?

*Charmian.* Speak softly, wake her not.

1 *Guard.* Cæsar hath sent—

*Charmian.* Too slow a messenger.—

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn) [Applies an asp.

O, come apace, dispatch! I partly feel thee. 321

1 *Guard.* Approach, ho! All 's not well; Cæsar 's be-  
guil'd.

2 *Guard.* There 's Dolabella sent from Cæsar; call him.

1 *Guard.* What work is here!—Charmian, is this well  
done?

*Charmian.* It is well done, and fitting for a princess  
Descended of so many royal kings.

Ah, soldier!

[Dies.

*Re-enter DOLABELLA.*

*Dolabella.* How goes it here?

2 *Guard.* All dead.

*Dolabella.* Cæsar, thy thoughts

Touch their effects in this; thyself art coming *reach yr. objct*  
To see perform'd the dreaded act which thou 330

So sought'st to hinder.

[*Within.* 'A way there, a way for Cæsar!'

*Re-enter CÆSAR, and all his train, marching.*

*Dolabella.* O sir, you are too sure an augurer;  
That you did fear is done.

*Cæsar.* Bravest at the last,  
She levell'd at our purposes, and, being royal,  
Took her own way.—The manner of their deaths?  
I do not see them bleed. *guessed*

*Dolabella.* Who was last with them?

1 *Guard.* A simple countryman, that brought her figs;  
This was his basket.

*Cæsar.* Poison'd, then.

1 *Guard.* O Cæsar,



This Charmian liv'd but now ; she stood and spake.  
 I found her trimming up the diadem  
 On her dead mistress ; tremblingly she stood  
 And on the sudden dropp'd.

340

*Cæsar.* O noble weakness !—  
 If they had swallow'd poison, 't would appear  
 By external swelling ; but she looks like sleep,  
 As she would catch another Antony  
 In her strong toil of grace.

*Dolabella.* Here, on her breast,  
 There is a vent of blood and something blown ;  
 The like is on her arm.

*Some slight  
 swelling; how  
 what new*

*Guard.* This is an aspic's trail ; and these fig-leaves  
 Have slime upon them, such as the aspic leaves  
 Upon the caves of Nile.

350

*Cæsar.* Most probable  
 That so she died ; for her physician tells me  
 She hath pursued conclusions infinite  
 Of easy ways to die.—Take up her bed ;  
 And bear her women from the monument.

*Experiments unnumbered*

She shall be buried by her Antony ;  
 No grave upon the earth shall clip in it  
 A pair so famous. High events as these  
 Strike those that make them ; and their story is  
 No less in pity than his glory which  
 Brought them to be lamented. Our army shall  
 In solemn show attend this funeral,  
 And then to Rome.—Come, Dolabella, see  
 High order in this great solemnity.

*Embrace, contain*

*hit, are a blow  
 get you 360  
 w.*

[*Exeunt.*]

K



[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)



POMPEY'S PILLAR.

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

NOTES.



## ABBREVIATIONS USED IN THE NOTES.

- Abbott (or Gr.), Abbott's *Shakespearian Grammar* (third edition).  
A. S., Anglo-Saxon.  
A. V., Authorized Version of the Bible (1611).  
B. and F., Beaumont and Fletcher.  
B. J., Ben Jonson.  
Camb. ed., "Cambridge edition" of Shakespeare, edited by Clark and Wright.  
Cf. (*confer*), compare.  
Clarke, "Cassell's Illustrated Shakespeare," edited by Charles and Mary Cowden-Clarke (London, n. d.).  
Coll., Collier (second edition).  
Coll. MS., Manuscript Corrections of Second Folio, edited by Collier.  
D., Dyce (second edition).  
H., Hudson ("Harvard" edition).  
Halliwell, J. O. Halliwell (folio ed. of Shakespeare).  
Id. (*idem*), the same.  
K., Knight (second edition).  
Nares, *Glossary*, edited by Halliwell and Wright (London, 1859).  
Prol., Prologue.  
S., Shakespeare.  
Schmidt, A. Schmidt's *Shakespeare-Lexicon* (Berlin, 1874).  
Sr., Singer.  
St., Staunton.  
Theo., Theobald.  
V., Verplanck.  
W., R. Grant White.  
Walker, Wm. Sidney Walker's *Critical Examination of the Text of Shakespeare* (London, 1860).  
Warb., Warburton.  
Wb., Webster's Dictionary (revised quarto edition of 1879).  
Worc., Worcester's Dictionary (quarto edition).

The abbreviations of the names of Shakespeare's Plays will be readily understood; as *T. N.* for *Twelfth Night*, *Cor.* for *Coriolanus*, 3 *Hen. VI.* for *The Third Part of King Henry the Sixth*, etc. *P. P.* refers to *The Passionate Pilgrim*; *V. and A.* to *Venus and Adonis*; *L. C.* to *Lover's Complaint*; and *Sonn.* to the *Sonnets*.

When the abbreviation of the name of a play is followed by a reference to *page*, Rolfe's edition of the play is meant.

The numbers of the lines (except for the present play) are those of the "Globe" ed. or of the American reprint of that ed.



ALEXANDRIA.

### INTRODUCTION.

THE following are the chief passages in North's *Plutarch* (see p. 11 above) which illustrate the play:\*

“Cicero on the other side, being at that time the chiefest man of authority and estimation in the city, he stirred up all men against Antonius: so that in the end he made the senate pronounce him an enemy to his country, and appointed young Cæsar sergeants

i. 4. 56  
fol.

to carry axes before him, and such other signs as were incident to the dignity of a Consul or Prætor: and moreover, sent Hircius and Pansa, then Consuls, to drive Antonius out of Italy. These two Consuls, together with Cæsar, who also had an army, went against Antonius that besieged the city of Modena, and there overthrew him in battle: but both the Consuls were slain there.

\* We take these from *Shakespeare's Plutarch*, edited by Rev. W. W. Skeat, M.A. (London, 1875), p. 167 fol.

“ Antonius, flying upon this overthrow, fell into great misery all at once : but the chiefest want of all other, and that pinched him most, was famine. Howbeit he was of such a strong nature, that by patience he would overcome any adversity : and the heavier fortune lay upon him, the more constant shewed he himself. Every man that feeleth want or adversity, knoweth by virtue and discretion what he should do : but when indeed they are overlaid with extremity, and be sore oppressed, few have the hearts to follow that which they praise and commend, and much less to avoid that they reprove and mislike : but rather to the contrary, they yield to their accustomed easy life, and through faint heart, and lack of courage, do change their first mind and purpose. And therefore it was a wonderful example to the soldiers, to see Antonius, that was brought up in all fineness and superfluity, so easily to drink puddle water, and to eat wild fruits and roots : and moreover it is reported, that even as they passed the Alps, they did eat the barks of trees, and such beasts as never man tasted of their flesh before. . . .

“ Antonius being thus inclined, the last and extremest mischief of all other (to wit, the love of Cleopatra) lighted on him, who did waken and stir up many vices yet hidden in him, and were never seen to any : and if any spark of goodness or hope of rising were left him, Cleopatra quenched it straight, and made it worse than before. The manner how he fell in love with her was this. Antonius, going to make war with the Parthians, sent to command Cleopatra to appear personally before him when he came into Cilicia, to answer unto such accusations as were laid against her, being this : that she had aided Cassius and Brutus in their war against him. The messenger sent unto Cleopatra, to make this summons unto her, was called Dellius ; who when he had thoroughly considered her beauty, the excellent grace and sweetness of her tongue, he nothing mistrusted that Antonius would do any hurt to so noble a lady, but rather assured himself, that within few days she should be in great favour with him. Thereupon he did her great honour, and persuaded her to come into Cilicia, as honourably furnished as she could possible ; and bad her not to be afraid at all of Antonius, for he was a more courteous lord than any that she had ever seen. Cleopatra on the other side, believing Dellius' words, and guessing by the former access and credit she had with Julius Cæsar and C. Pompey (the son of Pompey the Great) only for her beauty, she began to have good hope that she might more easily win Antonius. For Cæsar and Pompey knew her when she was but a young thing, and knew not then what the world meant : but now she went to Antonius at the age when a woman's beauty is at the prime, and she also of best judgment. So she furnished herself with a world of gifts, store of gold and silver, and of riches and other sumptuous ornaments, as is credible enough she might bring from so great a house, and from so wealthy and rich a realm as Egypt was. But yet she carried nothing with her wherein she trusted more than in herself, and in the charms and enchantment of her passing beauty and grace.

ii. 2. 190  
fol. Therefore, when she was sent unto by divers letters, both from Antonius himself and also from his friends, she made so light of it, and mocked Antonius so much, that she disclaimed to set for-

ward otherwise, but to take her barge in the river of Cydnus; the poop whereof was of gold, the sails of purple, and the oars of silver, which kept stroke in rowing after the sound of the music of flutes, howboys,<sup>1</sup> citherns,<sup>2</sup> viols, and such other instruments as they played upon in the barge. And now for the person of her self, she was laid under a pavilion of cloth of gold of tissue, apparelled and attired like the goddess Venus, commonly drawn in picture: and hard by her, on either hand of her, pretty fair boys apparelled as painters do set forth god Cupid, with little fans in their hands, with the which they fanned wind upon her. Her ladies and gentlewomen also, the fairest of them, were apparelled like the nymphs Nereids (which are the mermaids of the waters) and like the Graces; some steering the helm, others tending the tackle and ropes of the barge, out of the which there came a wonderful passing sweet savour of perfumes, that perfumed the wharf's side, pestered<sup>3</sup> with innumerable multitudes of people. Some of them followed the barge all along the river-side: others also ran out of the city to see her coming in. So that in the end, there ran such multitudes of people one after another to see her, that Antonius was left post<sup>4</sup> alone in the market-place, in his imperial seat, to give audience: and there went a rumour in the people's mouths, that the goddess Venus was come to play with the god Bacchus, for the general good of all Asia. When Cleopatra landed, Antonius sent to invite her to supper to him. But she sent him word again, he should do better rather to come and sup with her. Antonius therefore, to shew himself courteous unto her at her arrival, was contented to obey her, and went to supper to her: where he found such passing sumptuous fare, that no tongue can express it. . . .

"Now Antonius was so ravished with the love of Cleopatra, that though his wife Fulvia had great wars, and much ado with Cæsar for his affairs, and that the army of the Parthians (the which the king's lieutenants had given to the only<sup>5</sup> leading of Labienus) was now assembled in Mesopotamia, ready to invade Syria; yet (as though all this had nothing touched him) he yielded himself to go with Cleopatra unto Alexandria, where he spent and lost in childish sports (as a man might say) and idle pastimes, the most precious thing a man can spend (as Antiphon saith), and that is, time. For they made an order between them, which they called *Amimetobion* (as much to say, no life comparable and matchable with it), one feasting each other by turns, and in cost exceeding all measure and reason. And for proof hereof, I have heard my grandfather Lampryas report, that one Philotas, a physician, born in the city of Amphissa, told him that he was at that present time in Alexandria, and studied physic; and that having acquaintance with one of Antonius' cooks, he took him with him to Antonius' house (being a young man desirous to see things), to shew him the wonderful sumptuous charge and preparation of one only supper. When he was in the kitchen, and

ii. 2. 183. saw a world of diversities of meats, and amongst others eight wild boars roasted whole, he began to wonder at it, and said:

<sup>1</sup> hautboys. In *2 Hen. IV.* iii. 2. 351 (the only instance of the word in S.) the folio has "Hoebow."<sup>2</sup> guitars.

<sup>4</sup> posted. Cf. *Gr.* 341.

<sup>3</sup> crowded. Cf. *Cor.* p. 258.

<sup>5</sup> sole.

'Sure you have a great number of guests to supper.' The cook fell a-laughing, and answered him: 'No,' quoth he, 'not many guests, nor above twelve in all: but yet all that is boiled or roasted must be served in whole, or else it would be marred straight: for Antonius peradventure will sup presently, or it may be a pretty while hence, or likely enough he will defer it longer, for that he hath drunk well today, or else hath had some other great matters in hand: and therefore we do not dress one supper only, but many suppers, because we are uncertain of the hour he will sup in.' . . .

"But now again to Cleopatra. Plato writeth that there are four kinds of flattery: but Cleopatra divided it into many kinds. For she (were it in sport, or in matters of earnest) still devised sundry new delights to have Antonius at commandment, never leaving him night nor day, nor once letting him go out of her sight. For she would play at dice with him, drink with him, and hunt commonly with him, and also be with him when he went to any exercise or activity of body. And sometime also,

i. r. 53. when he would go up and down the city disguised like a slave in the night, and would peer into poor men's windows and their shops, and scold and brawl with them within the house, Cleopatra would be also in a chamber-maid's array, and amble up and down the streets with him, so that oftentimes Antonius bare away both mocks and blows. Now though most men misliked this manner, yet the Alexandrians were commonly glad of this jollity, and liked it well, saying very gallantly and wisely: 'that Antonius shewed them a comical face, to wit, a merry countenance: and the Romans a tragical face, to say, a grim look.' But to reckon up all the foolish sports they made, revelling in this sort, it were too fond<sup>1</sup> a part of me, and therefore I will only tell you one among the rest. On a time he went to angle for fish, and when he could take none, he was as angry as could be, because Cleopatra stood by. Wherefore he secretly commanded the fishermen, that when he cast in his line, they should straight dive under the water, and put a fish on his hook which they had taken before: and so snatched up his angling-rod, and brought up a fish twice or thrice. Cleopatra found<sup>2</sup> it straight, yet she seemed not to see it, but wondered at his excellent fishing: but when she was alone by herself among her own people, she told them how it was, and bad them the next morning to be on the water to see the fishing. A number of people came to the haven, and got into the fisher-boats to see this fishing. Antonius then threw in his line, and Cleopatra straight

ii. 5. 15. commanded one of her men to dive under water before Antonius' men, and to put some old salt-fish upon his bait, like unto those that are brought out of the country of Pont. When he had hung the fish on his hook, Antonius, thinking he had taken a fish indeed, snatched up his line presently.<sup>3</sup> Then they all fell a-laughing. Cleopatra laughing also, said unto him: 'Leave us, my lord, Egyptians (which dwell in the country of Pharus and Canobus) your angling-rod: this is not thy profession, thou must hunt after conquering of realms and countries.'

<sup>1</sup> foolish.

<sup>2</sup> discovered.

<sup>3</sup> at once. Cf. ii. 2. 163, iii. 4. 15, etc. below.



"Now Antonius delighting in these fond and childish pastimes, very ill news were brought him from two places. The first from Rome, that his brother Lucius and Fulvia his wife fell out first between themselves, and afterwards fell to open war with Cæsar, and had brought all to nought, that they were both driven to fly out of Italy. The second news, as bad as the first: that Labienus conquered all Asia with the army of the Parthians, from the river of Euphrates and from Syria unto the country of Lydia and Ionia. Then began Antonius with much ado a little to rouse himself, as if he had been wakened out of a deep sleep, and, as a man may say, coming out of a great drunkenness. So, first of all he bent himself against the Parthians, and went as far as the country of Phœnicia: but there he received lamentable letters from his wife Fulvia. Whereupon he straight returned towards Italy, with two hundred sail: and as he went, took up his friends by the way that fled out of Italy to come to him. By them he was informed, that his wife Fulvia was the only cause of this war: who being of a peevish, crooked, and troublesome nature, had purposely raised this uproar in Italy, in hope thereby to withdraw him from Cleopatra. But by good fortune his wife Fulvia, going to meet with Antonius, sickened by the way, and died in the city of Sicyon: and therefore Octavius Cæsar and he were the easilier made friends again. For when Antonius landed in Italy, and that men saw Cæsar asked nothing of him, and that Antonius on the other side laid all the fault and burden on his wife Fulvia; the friends of both parties would not suffer them to unrip any old matters, and to prove or defend who had the wrong or right, and who was the first procurer of this war, fearing to make matters worse between them: but they made them friends together, and divided the empire of Rome between them, making the sea Ionium the bounds of their division. For they gave all the provinces eastward unto Antonius, and the countries westward unto Cæsar, and left Africa unto Lepidus: and made a law, that they three, one after another, should make their friends Consuls, when they would not be themselves. This seemed to be a sound counsel, but yet it was to be confirmed with a straighter<sup>1</sup> bond, which fortune offered thus. There was Octavia, the eldest sister of Cæsar, not by one mother, for she came of Ancharia, and Cæsar himself afterwards of Accia. It is reported, that he dearly loved his sister Octavia, for indeed she was a noble lady, and left the widow of her first husband Caius Marcellus, who died not long before: and it seemed also that Antonius had been widower ever since the death of his wife Fulvia. For he denied not that he kept Cleopatra, neither did he confess that he had her as his wife: and so with reason he did defend the love he bare unto this Egyptian Cleopatra. Thereupon every man did set forward this marriage, hoping thereby that this lady Octavia, having an excellent grace, wisdom, and honesty, joined unto so rare a beauty, when she were with Antonius (he loving her as so worthy a lady deserveth) she should be a good mean<sup>2</sup> to keep good love and amity betwixt her brother and him. So when Cæsar and he had made

<sup>1</sup> stricter.

<sup>2</sup> means. See *R. and J.* p. 189.

the match between them, they both went to Rome about this marriage, although it was against the law that a widow should be married within ten months after her husband's death. Howbeit the senate dispensed with the law, and so the marriage proceeded accordingly.

"Sextus Pompeius at that time kept in Sicilia, and so made many an inroad into Italy with a great number of pinnaces and other pirates' ships, of the which were captains two notable pirates, Menas and Menecrates,

ii. 6. who so scoured all the sea thereabouts, that none durst peep out with a sail. Furthermore, Sextus Pompeius had dealt very friendly with Antonius, for he had courteously received his mother when she fled out of Italy with Fulvia, and therefore they thought good to make peace with him. So they met all three together by the mount of Misena, upon a hill that runneth far into the sea: Pompey having his ships riding hard by at anchor, and Antonius and Cæsar their armies upon the shore-side, directly over against him. Now, after they had agreed that Sextus Pompeius should have Sicily and Sardinia, with this condition, that he should rid the sea of all thieves and pirates, and make it safe for passengers, and withal, that he should send a certain<sup>1</sup> of wheat to Rome, one of them did feast another, and drew cuts<sup>2</sup> who should begin. It was Pompeius chance to invite them first. Whereupon Antonius asked him: 'And where shall we sup?' 'There,' said Pompey; and shewed him his admiral galley which had six banks of oars: 'that,' said he, 'is my father's house they have left me.' He spake it to taunt Antonius, because he had his father's house, that was Pompey the Great. So he cast anchors enow<sup>3</sup> into the sea, to make his galley fast, and then built a bridge of wood to convey them to his galley, from the head of mount Misena: and there he welcomed them, and made them great cheer. Now in the midst of the feast, when they fell to be merry with Antonius' love unto Cleopatra, Menas the pirate came to Pompey, and whispering in his ear, said unto him: 'Shall I cut the cables of the anchors, and make thee lord not only of Sicily and Sardinia, but of the whole empire of Rome besides?' Pompey, having paused a while upon it, at length answered him: 'Thou shouldest have done it, and never have told it me; but now we must content us with that we have: as for myself, I was never taught to break my faith, nor to be counted a traitor.' The other two also did likewise feast him in their camp, and then he returned into Sicily.

"Antonius, after this agreement made, sent Ventidius before into Asia to stay the Parthians, and to keep them they should come no further: and he himself in the mean time, to gratify Cæsar, was contented to be chosen Julius Cæsar's priest and sacrificer, and so they jointly together dispatched all great matters concerning the state of the empire. But in all other manner of sports and exercises, wherein they passed the time away the one with the other, Antonius was ever inferior unto Cæsar, and always lost, which grieved him much. With Antonius there was a soothsayer or astronomer of Egypt, that could cast a figure, and judge of

<sup>1</sup> a certain quantity.

<sup>2</sup> lots. Cf. *C. of E.* v. 1. 422: "We'll draw cuts for the senior."

<sup>3</sup> enough. Cf. l. 4. 11 below.

men's natiuities, to tell them what should happen to them. He, either to please Cleopatra, or else for that he found it so by his art, told Antonius plainly, that his fortune (which of itself was excellent good, ii. 3. and very great) was altogether blemished and obscured by Cæsar's fortune: and therefore he counselled him utterly to leave his company, and to get him as far from him as he could. 'For thy demon,' said he, (that is to say, the good angel and spirit that keepeth thee) 'is afraid of his: and being courageous and high when he is alone, becometh fearful and timorous when he cometh near unto the other.' Howsoever it was, the events ensuing proved the Egyptian's words true: for it is said, that as often as they two drew cuts for pastime, who should have anything, or whether they played at dice, Antonius always lost. Oftentimes when they were disposed to see cock-fight, or quails that were taught to fight one with another, Cæsar's cocks or quails did ever overcome. . . .

"In the meantime, Ventidius once again overcame Pacorus (Orodes' son, king of Parthia) in a battle fought in the country of Cyrrestica, he being come again with a great army to invade Syria: at which battle was slain a great number of the Parthians, and among them Pacorus, the king's own son. This noble exploit, as famous as ever any was, was a full revenge to the Romans of the shame and loss they had received before

iii. 1. by the death of Marcus Crassus: and he made the Parthians fly, and glad to keep themselves within the confines and territories of Mesopotamia and Media, after they had thrice together been overcome in several battles. Howbeit Ventidius durst not undertake to follow them any farther, fearing lest he should have gotten Antonius' displeasure by it. Notwithstanding, he led his army against them that had rebelled, and conquered them again: amongst whom he besieged Antiochus king of Commagena, who offered him to give a thousand talents to be pardoned his rebellion, and promised ever after to be at Antonius' commandment. But Ventidius made him answer, that he should send unto Antonius; who was not far off, and would not suffer Ventidius to make any peace with Antiochus, to the end that yet this little exploit should pass in his name, and that they should not think he did anything but by his lieutenant Ventidius. The siege grew very long, because they that were in the town, seeing they could not be received upon no reasonable composition, determined valiantly to defend themselves to the last man. Thus Antonius did nothing, and yet received great shame, repenting him much that he took not their first offer. And yet at the last he was glad to make truce with Antiochus, and to take three hundred talents for composition. Thus after he had set order for the state and affairs of Syria, he returned again to Athens: and having given Ventidius such honours as he deserved, he sent him to Rome, to triumph for the Parthians. Ventidius was the only man that ever triumphed of the Parthians until this present day, a mean man born, and of no noble house or family: who only came to that he attained unto, through Antonius' friendship, the which delivered him happy occasion to achieve great matters. And yet to say truly, he did so well quit himself in all his enterprises, that he confirmed that which was spoken of Antonius and Cæsar, to wit, that

they were always more fortunate when they made war by their lieutenants than by themselves. For Sossius, one of Antonius' lieutenants in Syria, did notable good service : and Canidius, whom he had also left his lieutenant in the borders of Armenia, did conquer it all. So did he also overcome the kings of the Iberians and Albanians, and went on with his conquests unto mount Caucasus. By these conquests the fame of Antonius' power increased more and more, and grew dreadful unto all the barbarous nations.

" But Antonius, notwithstanding, grew to be marvellously offended with Cæsar, upon certain reports that had been brought unto him, and so took sea to go towards Italy with three hundred sail. And because those of

iii. 4. Brundisium would not receive his army into their haven, he went farther unto Tarentum. There his wife Octavia, that came out of Greece with him, besought him to send her unto her brother, the which he did. Octavia at that time was great with child, and moreover had a second daughter by him, and yet she put herself in journey, and met with her brother Octavius Cæsar by the way, who brought his two chief friends, Mæcenas and Agrippa, with him. She took them aside, and with all the instance<sup>1</sup> she could possible, intreated them they would not suffer her, that was the happiest woman of the world, to become now the most wretched and unfortunatest creature of all other. 'For now,' said she, 'every man's eyes do gaze on me, that am the sister of one of the emperors, and wife of the other. And if the worst counsel take place (which the gods forbid) and that they grow to wars : for yourselves, it is uncertain to which of them two the gods have assigned the victory or overthrow. But for me, on which side soever the victory fall, my state can be but most miserable still.' . . .

" When Octavia was returned to Rome from Athens, Cæsar commanded her to go out of Antonius' house, and to dwell by herself, because he had abused<sup>2</sup> her. Octavia answered him again, that she would not forsake her husband's house, and that if he had no other occasion to make war with him, she prayed him then to take no thought for her : 'For,' said she, 'it were too shameful a thing, that two so famous captains should bring in civil wars among the Romans, the one for the love of a woman, and the other for the jealousy betwixt one another.' Now as she spake the word, so did she also perform the deed : for she kept still in Antonius' house, as if he had been there, and very honestly and honourably kept his children, not only those she had by him, but the other which her husband had by Fulvia. Furthermore, when Antonius sent any of his men to Rome, to sue for any office in the commonwealth, she received them very courteously, and so used herself unto her brother, that she obtained the things she requested. Howbeit thereby, thinking no hurt, she did Antonius great hurt. For her honest love and regard to her husband made every man hate him, when they saw he did so unkindly use so noble a lady : but the greatest cause of their malice

iii. 6. unto him was for the division of lands he made among his children in the city of Alexandria. And, to confess a troth,<sup>3</sup> it

<sup>1</sup> urgency.

<sup>2</sup> truth. See *M. N. D.* p. 151.

<sup>3</sup> deceived. See *Ham.* p. 215, or *Oth.* p. 158.

was too arrogant and insolent a part, and done (as a man would say) in derision and contempt of the Romans. For he assembled all the people in the showplace, where young men do exercise themselves, and there, upon a high tribunal silvete<sup>d</sup>, he set two chairs of gold, the one for himself, and the other for Cleopatra, and lower chairs for his children; then he openly published before the assembly, that first of all he did establish Cleopatra queen of Egypt, of Cyprus, of Lydia, and of the lower Syria; and at that time also Cæsarion king of the same realms. This Cæsarion was supposed to be the son of Julius Cæsar, who had left Cleopatra great with child. Secondly, he called the sons he had by her the kings of kings, and gave Alexander for his portion Armenia, Media, and Parthia, when he had conquered the country; and unto Ptolemy for his portion Phœnicia, Syria, and Cilicia. And therewithal he brought out Alexander in a long gown after the fashion of the Medes with a high cop-tank<sup>1</sup> hat on his head, narrow in the top, as the kings of the Medes and Armenians do use to wear them: and Ptolemy apparelled in a cloak after the Macedonian manner, with slippers on his feet and a broad hat, with a royal band or diadem. Such was the apparel and old attire of the ancient kings and successors of Alexander the Great. So after his sons had done their humble duties, and kissed their father and mother, presently a company of Armenian soldiers, set there of purpose, compassed the one about, and a like company of Macedonians the other. Now for Cleopatra, she did not only wear at that time (but at all other times else when she came abroad) the apparel of the goddess Isis, and so gave audience unto all her subjects, as a new Isis.

"Octavius Cæsar reporting all these things unto the Senate, and oftentimes accusing him to the whole people and assembly in Rome, he thereby stirred up all the Romans against him. Antonius on the other side sent to Rome likewise to accuse him, and the chiefest points of his accusations he charged him with were these. First, that having spoiled Sextus Pompeius in Sicily, he did not give him his part of the île. Secondly, that he did detain in his hands the ships he lent him to make that war. Thirdly, that having put Lepidus their companion and triumvirate<sup>2</sup> out of his part of the empire, and having deprived him of all honours, he retained for himself the lands and revenues thereof, which had been assigned unto him for his part. And last of all, that he had in manner divided all Italy amongst his own soldiers, and had left no part of it for his soldiers. Octavius Cæsar answered him again: that for<sup>3</sup> Lepidus, he had indeed deposed him, and taken his part of the empire from him, because he did over cruelly use his authority. And secondly, for<sup>3</sup> the conquests he had made by force of arms, he was contented Antonius should have his part of them, so that he would likewise let him have his part of Armenia. And thirdly, that for<sup>3</sup> his soldiers, they should seek for nothing in Italy, because they possessed Media and Parthia, the which provinces they had added to the empire of Rome, valiantly fighting with their emperor and Captain. . . .

<sup>1</sup> conical. Cf. *T. of S.* p. 167, note on *A cop-tain hat.*

<sup>2</sup> sic; for triumvir.

<sup>3</sup> as for. Cf. iii. 13. 51 below.

"Now after that Cæsar had made sufficient preparation, he proclaimed open war against Cleopatra, and made the people to abolish the power and empire of Antonius, because he had before given it up unto a

iii. 7. woman. And Cæsar said furthermore, that Antonius was not master of himself, but that Cleopatra had brought him beside himself by her charms and amorous poisons: and that they, that should make war with them, should be Mardian the eunuch, Photinus, and Iras (a woman of Cleopatra's bed-chamber, that frizzled her hair, and dressed her head) and Charmion, the which were those that ruled all the affairs of Antonius' empire.

"Before this war, as it is reported, many signs and wonders fell out. . . . The admiral-galley of Cleopatra was called *Antoniad*, in the which there chanced a marvellous ill sign: swallows had bred under iv. 12. 4. the poop of her ship, and there came others after them that drave away the first, and plucked down their nests.

"Now when all things were ready, and that they drew near to fight, it was found, that Antonius had no less than 500 good ships of war, among which there were many galleys that had eight and ten banks of oars, the which were sumptuously furnished, not so meet for fight as for triumph: an hundred thousand footmen, and 12,000 horsemen; and had with him to aid him these kings and subjects following: Bocchus king of Lybia, Tarcondemus king of high Cilicia, Archelaus king

iii. 6. 68. of Cappadocia, Philadelphus king of Paphlagonia, Mithridates king of Comagena, and Adallas king of Thracia. All which were there, every man in person. The residue that were absent, sent their armies: as Polemon king of Pont, Manchus king of Arabia, Herodes king of Jewry; and furthermore Amyntas king of Lycaonia and of the Galatians: and besides all these, he had all the aid the king of Medes sent unto him. Now for Cæsar, he had 250 ships of war, 80,000 footmen, and well near as many horsemen as his enemy Antonius. Antonius for his part had all under his dominion from Armenia and the river of Euphrates, unto the sea Ionium and Illyricum. Octavius Cæsar had also, for his part, all that which was in our hemisphere or half-part of the world, from Illyria unto the ocean sea upon the west: then all from the ocean unto *mare Siculum*: and from Africa, all that which is against Italy, as Gaul and Spain. Furthermore, all, from the province of Cyrenia to Ethiopia, was subject unto Antonius. Now Antonius was made so subject to a woman's will, that though he was a great deal the stronger by land, yet for Cleopatra's sake he would needs have this battle tried by sea: though he saw before his eyes, that for lack of water-men his captains did prest<sup>1</sup> by force all sorts of men out of Greece that they could take up in the

iii. 7. 32. field, as travellers, muleteers, reapers, harvest-men, and young boys; and yet could they not sufficiently furnish his galleys: so that the most part of them were empty, and could scant row, because they lacked water-men enough. But on the contrary side, Cæsar's ships were not built for pomp, high and great, only for a sight and bravery,<sup>2</sup> but they were light of yarage,<sup>3</sup> armed and furnished with water-men as

<sup>1</sup> impress.

<sup>2</sup> management. Cf. *year* in iii. 7. 35, etc., below.

<sup>3</sup> show. Cf. *Ham.* p. 270.

many as they needed, and had them all in readiness in the havens of Tarentum and Brundisium. So Octavius Cæsar sent unto Antonius, to will him to delay no more time, but to come on with his army into Italy: and that for ~~his own part he would give~~ him safe harbour to land without any trouble; and that he would withdraw his army from the sea, as far as one horse could run, until he had put his army ashore, and had lodged his men. Antonius on the other side bravely sent him word again and challenged the combat of him, man for man, though he were the elder; and that if he refused him so, he would then fight a battle with him in the fields of Pharsalia, as Julius Cæsar and Pompey had done before. Now whilst Antonius rode at anchor, lying idly in harbour at the head of Actium, in the place where the city of Nicopolis standeth at this present, Cæsar had quickly passed the sea *Ionium*, and taken a place called Toryne, before Antonius understood that he had taken ship. . . .

"So when Antonius had determined to fight by sea, he set all the other ships on fire but three score ships of Egypt, and reserved only the best and greatest galleys, from three banks unto ten banks of oars.

iii. 7. 47. Into them he put two and twenty thousand fighting men, with two thousand darters and slingers. Now as he was setting his men in order of battle, there was a captain, a valiant man, that had served Antonius in many battles and conflicts, and had all his body hacked and cut: who, as Antonius passed by him, cried out unto him, and said: 'O noble emperor, how cometh it to pass that you trust to these vile brittle ships?' What, do you mistrust these wounds of mine, and this sword? Let the Egyptians and Phœnicians fight by sea, and set us on the main land, where we use to conquer or to be slain on our feet.' Antonius passed by him and said never a word, but only beckoned to him with his hand and head, as though he willed him to be of good courage, although indeed he had no great courage himself. . . .

"Howbeit the battle was yet of even hand, and the victory doubtful, being indifferent to both: when suddenly they saw the threescore ships of Cleopatra busily about their yard-masts, and hoising<sup>1</sup> sail to fly. So they

iii. 10. fled through the midst<sup>2</sup> of them that were in fight, for they had been placed behind the great ships, and did marvellously disorder the other ships. For the enemies themselves wondered much to see them sail in that sort, with full sail towards Peloponnesus. There Antonius shewed plainly, that he had not only lost the courage and heart of an emperor, but also of a valiant man; and that he was not his own man (proving that true which an old man spake in mirth, that the soul of a lover lived in another body, and not in his own); he was so carried away with the vain love of this woman, as if he had been glued unto her, and that she could not have removed without moving of him also. For when he saw Cleopatra's ship under sail, he forgot, forsook, and betrayed them that fought for him, embarked upon a galley with five banks of oars, to follow her that had already begun to overthrow him, and would in the end be his utter destruction. . . .

<sup>1</sup> hoisting. See *Rich. III.* p. 236.

<sup>2</sup> midst. The early eds. have *middest* in 2 *Hen. VI.* iv. 8. 64.

“Then Antonius sent unto Canidius, to return with his army into Asia by Macedon. Now for himself, he determined to cross over into Africa, and took one of his carecks<sup>1</sup> or hulks loden<sup>2</sup> with gold and silver, and

iii. 11. other rich carriage,<sup>3</sup> and gave it unto his friends, commanding them to depart, and seek to save themselves. They answered him weeping, that they would neither do it, nor yet forsake him. Then Antonius very courteously and lovingly did comfort them, and prayed them to depart; and wrote unto Theophilus, governor of Corinth, that he would see them safe, and help to hide them in some secret place, until they had made their way and peace with Cæsar. . . .

“But now to return to Antonius again. Canidius himself came to bring him news, that he had lost all his army by land at Actium: on the other side he was advertised also, that Herodes king of Jurie, who had also certain legions and bands with him, was revolted unto Cæsar, and all the other kings in like manner: so that, saving those that were about him, he had none left him. All this notwithstanding did nothing trouble him: and it seemed that he was contented to forgo all his hope, and so to be rid of all his cares and troubles. Thereupon he left his solitary house he had built by the sea, which he called *Timoneon*, and Cleopatra received him into her royal palace. He was no sooner come thither, but he straight set all the city on rioting and banqueting again, and himself to liberality and gifts. He caused the son of Julius Cæsar and Cleopatra to be enrolled (according to the manner of the Romans) amongst the number of young men: and gave Antyllus, his eldest son he had by Fulvia, the man’s gown, the which was a plain gown without gard<sup>4</sup> or embroderie, of purple. For these things, there was kept great feasting, banqueting and dancing in Alexandria many days together. . . .

“Cleopatra in the meantime was very careful<sup>5</sup> in gathering all sorts of poisons together, to destroy men. Now to make proof of those poisons which made men die with least pain, she tried it upon condemned v. 2. 352. men in prison. For when she saw the poisons that were sudden and vehement, and brought speedy death with grievous torments; and in contrary manner, that such as were more mild and gentle had not that quick speed and force to make one die suddenly: she afterwards went about to prove<sup>6</sup> the stinging of snakes and adders, and made some to be applied unto men in her sight, some in one sort, some in another. So when she had daily made divers and sundry proofs, she found none of them all she had proved so fit as the biting of an aspick, the which causeth only a heaviness of the head, without swooning or complaining, and bringeth a great desire also to sleep, with a little sweat in the face; and so by little and little taketh away the senses and vital powers, no living creature perceiving that the patients feel any pain. For they are so sorry when any body awaketh them and taketh them up, as those that be taken out of a sound sleep are very heavy and desirous to sleep.

“This notwithstanding, they sent ambassadors unto Octavius Cæsar in

<sup>1</sup> ships of burden. Cf. *C. of E.* p. 130, note on *Armadoes of carecks*.

<sup>2</sup> loden. S. uses *loden* interchangeably with *laden*. See 1 *Hen. IV.* p. 140.

<sup>3</sup> stores. Cf. *Temp.* v. 1. 3 and *M. W.* ii. 2. 179.

<sup>5</sup> industrious.

<sup>4</sup> edging.

<sup>6</sup> test. Cf. *Cymb.* i. 5. 38, etc.



Asia, Cleopatra requesting the realm of Egypt for their children, and

iii. 12. Antonius praying that he might be suffered to live at Athens like a private man, if Cæsar would not let him remain in Egypt. And because they had no other men of estimation about them, for that some were fled, and those that remained they did not greatly trust, they were enforced to send Euphronius, the schoolmaster of their children. For Alexas Laodicean, who was brought into Antonius' house and favour by means of Timagenes, and afterwards was in greater credit with him than any other Grecian (for that he had ever been one of Cleopatra's ministers to win Antonius, and to overthrow all his good determinations to use his wife Octavia well): him Antonius had sent unto Herodes king of Jurie, hoping still to keep him his friend, that he should not revolt from him. But he remained there, and betrayed Antonius. For where he should have kept Herodes from revolting from him, he persuaded him to turn to Cæsar: and trusting king Herodes, he presumed to come in Cæsar's presence. Howbeit Herodes did him no pleasure, for he was presently taken prisoner, and sent in chains to his own country, and there by Cæsar's commandment put to death. Thus was Alexas, in Antonius' life-time, put to death for betraying of him. Furthermore, Cæsar would not grant unto Antonius' requests: but for Cleopatra, he made her answer, that he would deny her nothing reasonable, so that she would either put Antonius to death, or drive him out of her country. Therewithal he sent Thyreus one of his men unto her, a very wise and discreet man: who bringing letters of credit from a young lord unto a noble lady, and that besides greatly liked her beauty,

iii. 13. might easily by his eloquence have persuaded her. He was longer in talk with her than any man else was, and the queen herself also did him great honour: insomuch as he made Antonius jealous of him. Whereupon Antonius caused him to be taken and well-favouredly<sup>1</sup> whipped, and so sent him unto Cæsar: and bad him tell him, that he made him angry with him, because he shewed himself proud and disdainful towards him; and now specially, when he was easy to be angered, by reason of his present misery. 'To be short, if this mislike thee,' said he, 'thou hast Hipparchus, one of my enfranchised bondmen, with thee: hang him if thou wilt, or whip him at thy pleasure, that we may cry quittance.' From henceforth Cleopatra, to clear herself of the suspicion he had of her, made more of him then ever she did. For first of all, where<sup>2</sup> she did solemnize the day of her birth very meanly and sparingly, fit for her present misfortune, she now in contrary manner did keep it with such solemnity, that she exceeded all measure of sumptuousness and magnificence: so that the guests that were bidden to the feasts, and came poor, went away rich. Now things passing thus, Agrippa by divers letters sent one after another unto Cæsar, prayed him to return to Rome, because the affairs there did of necessity require his person and presence. Thereupon he did defer the war till the next year following: but when winter was done, he returned again through Syria by the coast of Africa, to make wars against Antonius and his other captains. When

<sup>1</sup> soundly.

<sup>2</sup> whereas. See *Lear*, p. 179.

the city of Pelusium was taken, there ran a rumour in the city, that Seleucus (by Cleopatra's consent) had surrendered the same. But to clear herself that she did not, Cleopatra brought Seleucus' wife and children unto Antonius, to be revenged of them at his pleasure. Furthermore, Cleopatra had long before made many sumptuous tombs and monuments, as well for excellency of workmanship, as for height and greatness of building, joining hard to the temple of Isis. Thither she caused to be brought all the treasure and precious things she had of the ancient kings her predecessors: as gold, silver, emeralds, pearls, ebony, ivory, and cinnamon, and besides all that, a marvellous number of torches, faggots, and flax. So Octavius Cæsar, being afraid to lose such a treasure and mass of riches, and that this woman for spite would set it on fire and burn it every whit, he always sent some one or other unto her from him, to put her in good comfort, whilst he in the meantime drew near the city with his army. So Cæsar came and pitched his camp hard by the city, in the place where they run and manage their horses. Antonius made a sally upon him, and fought very valiantly, so that he drave

iv. 1. Cæsar's horsemen back, fighting with his men even into their camp. Then he came again to the palace, greatly boasting of this victory, and sweetly kissed Cleopatra, armed as he was when he came from the fight, recommending one of his men of arms unto her, that had valiantly fought in this skirmish. Cleopatra, to reward his manliness, gave him an armour and headpiece of clean gold: howbeit the man-at-arms, when he had received this rich gift, stole away by night and went to Cæsar. Antonius sent again to challenge Cæsar to fight with him hand to hand. Cæsar answered him, 'That he had many other ways to die than so.' Then Antonius, seeing there was no way more honourable for him to die than fighting valiantly, he determined to set up his rest,<sup>2</sup> both by sea and land. So being at supper (as it is reported) he commanded his officers and household servants that waited

iv. 2. on him at his board, that they should fill his cups full, and make as much of him as they could: 'For,' said he, 'you know not whether you shall do so much for me to-morrow or not, or whether you shall serve another master: and it may be you shall see me no more, but a dead body.' This notwithstanding, perceiving that his friends and men fell a-weeping to hear him say so, to salve that he had spoken, he added this more unto it, 'that he would not lead them to battle, where he thought not rather safely to return with victory, than valiantly to die with honour.' Furthermore, the self-same night, within a little of midnight, when all the city was quiet, full of fear and sorrow, thinking what would be the issue and end of this war, it is said that suddenly they

iv. 3. heard a marvellous sweet harmony of sundry sorts of instruments of music, with the cry of a multitude of people, as they had been dancing, and had sung as they use in Bacchus' feasts, with movings and turnings after the manner of the Satyrs: and it seemed, that this dance went through the city unto the gate that opened to the enemies, and that all the troupe, that made this noise they heard, went

<sup>1</sup> pure.

<sup>2</sup> make a stand. See *M. of V.* p. 139, or *R. and J.* p. 215.

out of the city at that gate. Now such as in reason sought the depth of the interpretation of this wonder, thought that it was the god unto whom Antonius bare singular devotion to counterfeit and resemble him, that did forsake them. The next morning by break of day, he went to set those few footmen he had in order upon the hills adjoining unto the city :

iv. 10. and there he stood to behold his galleys which departed from the haven, and rowed against the galleys of the enemies, and so stood still, looking what exploits his soldiers in them would do. But when by force of rowing they were come near unto them, they first saluted Cæsar's men ; and then Cæsar's men resaluted them also, and of two armies made but one : and then did all together row toward the city.

“ When Antonius saw that his men did forsake him, and yielded unto Cæsar, and that his footmen were broken and overthrown, he then fled into the city, crying out that Cleopatra had betrayed him unto them with whom he had made war for her sake. Then she, being afraid of his fury, fled into the tomb which he had caused to be made, and there she locked

iv. 13. the doors unto her, and shut all the springs of the locks with great bolts, and in the meantime sent unto Antonius to tell him that she was dead. Antonius believing it, said unto himself : ‘ What doest thou look for further, Antonius, sith<sup>1</sup> spiteful fortune hath taken from thee the only joy thou hadst, for whom thou yet reservedst thy life?’ When he had said these words, he went into a chamber and unarmed himself, and being naked,<sup>2</sup> said thus : ‘ O Cleopatra, it grieveth me not that I have lost thy company, for I will not be long from thee : but I am sorry that, having been so great a captain and emperor, I am indeed condemned to be judged of less courage and noble mind than a woman.’ Now he had a man of his called Eros, whom he loved and trusted much, and whom he had long before caused to swear unto him,

iv. 14. that he should kill him when he did command him : and then he would him to keep his promise. His man, drawing his sword, lift<sup>3</sup> it up as though he had meant to have stricken his master : but turning his head at one side, he thrust his sword into himself, and fell down dead at his master's foot. Then said Antonius : ‘ O noble Eros, I thank thee for this, and it is valiantly done of thee, to shew me what I should do to myself, which thou couldest not do for me.’ Therewithal he took his sword, and thrust it into his belly, and so fell down upon a little bed. The wound he had killed him not presently,<sup>4</sup> for the blood stinted<sup>5</sup> a little when he was laid : and when he came somewhat to himself again, he prayed them that were about him to despatch him. But they all fled out of the chamber, and left him crying out, tormenting himself : until at last there came a secretary unto him (called Diomedes) who was commanded to bring him into the tomb or monument where Cleopatra was. When he heard that she was alive, he very earnestly prayed his men to carry his body thither, and so he was carried in his men's arms into the entry of the monument. Notwithstanding, Cleopatra would not open the gates,

<sup>1</sup> since. See *Ham.* p. 201, or *Gr.* 132.

<sup>2</sup> lifted. Cf. *Cor.* p. 192, foot-note.

<sup>3</sup> ceased.

<sup>4</sup> without arms. Cf. *Oth.* v. 2. 258, etc.

<sup>5</sup> at once.

but came to the high windows, and cast out certain chains and ropes, in the which Antonius was trussed<sup>1</sup>: and Cleopatra her own self, with two women only, which she had suffered to come with her into these monuments, trised<sup>2</sup> Antonius up. They that were present to behold it said they never saw so pitiful a sight. For they plucked up poor Antonius, all bloody as he was, and drawing on with pangs of death: who holding up his hands to Cleopatra, raised up himself as well as he could. It was a hard thing for these women to do, to lift him up: but Cleopatra, stooping down with her head, putting to all her strength to her uttermost power, did lift him up with much ado, and never let go her hold, with the help of the women beneath that bad her be of good courage, and were as sorry to see her labour so as she herself. So when she had gotten him in after that sort, and laid him on a bed, she rent her garments upon him, clapping her breast, and scratching her face and stomach. Then she dried up his blood that had bewrayed<sup>3</sup> his face, and called him her lord, her husband, and emperor, forgetting her own misery and calamity for the pity and compassion she took of him. Antonius made her cease her lamenting, and called for wine, either because he was athirst, or else for that he thought thereby to hasten his death. When he had drunk, he earnestly prayed her, and persuaded her, that she would seek to save her life, if she could possible, without reproach and dishonour: and that chiefly she should trust Proculeius above any man else about Cæsar. And as for himself, that she should not lament nor sorrow for the miserable change of his fortune at the end of his days: but rather that she should think him the more fortunate, for the former triumphs and honours he had received; considering that while he lived, he was the noblest and greatest prince of the world; and that now he was overcome, not cowardly, but valiantly, a Roman by another Roman.

v. 1. As Antonius gave the last gasp, Proculeius came that was sent from Cæsar. For after Antonius had thrust his sword in himself, as they carried him into the tombs and monuments of Cleopatra, one of his guard (called Dercetæus) took his sword with which he had stricken himself, and hid it: then he secretly stole away, and brought Octavius Cæsar the first news of his death, and shewed him his sword that was bloodied. Cæsar hearing this news, straight withdrew himself into a secret place of his tent, and there burst out with tears, lamenting his hard and miserable fortune, that had been his friend and brother-in-law, his equal in the empire, and companion with him in sundry great exploits and battles. Then he called for all his friends and shewed them the letters Antonius had written to him, and his answers also sent him again, during their quarrel and strife: and how fiercely and proudly the other answered him, to all just and reasonable matters he wrote unto him.

“After this, he sent Proculeius, and commanded him to do what he could possible to get Cleopatra alive, fearing lest otherwise all the treasure would be lost: and furthermore, he thought that if he could

<sup>1</sup> wound.

<sup>3</sup> berayed, disfigured. Cf. *rayed* in *T. of S.* iii. 2. 54 and iv. 1. 3; and see our ed. p. 150.

<sup>2</sup> drew.

take Cleopatra, and bring her alive to Rome, she would marvellously beautify and set out his triumph. But Cleopatra would never put herself into Proculeius' hands, although they spake together. For Proculeius came to the gates that were thick and strong, and surely barred, but yet there were some cranewes<sup>1</sup> through the which her voice might be heard; and so they without understood, that Cleopatra demanded the kingdom of Egypt for her sons: and that Proculeius answered her that she should be of good cheer, and not be afraid to refer all unto Cæsar. After he had viewed the place very well, he came and reported her answer unto Cæsar: who immediately sent Gallus to speak once again with her, and bad him purposely hold her in talk, whilst Proculeius did set up a ladder against that high window by the which Antonius was trised<sup>2</sup> up, and came down into the monument with two of his men, hard by the gate where Cleopatra stood to hear what Gallus said unto her. One of her women which was shut up in her monuments with her, saw Proculeius by chance as he came down, and skreeked<sup>3</sup> out: 'O poor Cleopatra, thou art taken.' Then when she saw Proculeius behind her as she came from the gate, she thought to have stabbed herself in with a short dagger she wore of purpose by her side. But Proculeius came suddenly upon her, and taking her by both the hands, said unto her: 'Cleopatra, first thou shalt do thyself great wrong, and secondly unto Cæsar, to deprive him of the occasion and opportunity openly to shew his bounty and mercy, and to give his enemies cause to accuse the most courteous and noble prince that ever was, and to appeach<sup>4</sup> him, as though he were a cruel and merciless man, that were not to be trusted.' So even as he spake the word, he took her dagger from her, and shook her clothes for fear of any poison hidden about her. . . .

"Shortly after, Cæsar came himself in person to see her, and to comfort her. Cleopatra, being laid upon a little low bed in poor estate (when she saw Cæsar come into her chamber), suddenly rose up, naked in her smock, and fell down at his feet marvellously disfigured: both for that she had plucked her hair from her head, as also for that she had martyred all her face with her nails; and besides, her voice was small and trembling, her eyes sunk into her head with continual blubbering<sup>5</sup>; and moreover, they might see the most part of her stomach torn in sunder. To be short, her body was not much better than her mind: yet her good grace and comeliness and the force of her beauty was not altogether defaced. But notwithstanding this ugly and pitiful state of hers, yet she shewed herself within, by her outward looks and countenance. When Cæsar had made her lie down again, and sat by her bedside, Cleopatra began to clear and excuse herself for that she had done, laying all to the fear she had of Antonius: Cæsar, in contrary manner, reproved her in every point. Then she suddenly altered her speech, and prayed him to pardon her, as though she were afraid to die, and desirous to live. At length, she gave him a brief and memorial of all the ready money and treasure she had. But by chance there stood

<sup>1</sup> crannies.<sup>2</sup> drawn. See p. 164 above.<sup>3</sup> shrieked.<sup>4</sup> impeach, accuse. See *Rich. II.* p. 212.<sup>5</sup> crying. Cf. *F*

3. 87.

one Seleucus by, one of her treasurers, who, to seem a good servant, came straight to Cæsar to disprove Cleopatra, that she had not set in all, but kept many things back of purpose. Cleopatra was in such a rage with him, that she flew upon him, and took him by the hair of the head, and boxed him well-favourably<sup>1</sup>. Cæsar fell a-laughing and parted the fray. 'Alas,' said she, 'O Cæsar: is not this a great shame and reproach, that thou having vouchsafed to take the pains to come unto me, and done me this honour, poor wretch and caitiff<sup>2</sup> creature, brought into this pitiful and miserable state: and that mine own servants should come now to accuse me? though it may be I have reserved some jewels and trifles meet for women, but not for me (poor soul) to set out myself withal, but meaning to give some pretty presents and gifts unto Octavia and Livia, that they, making means and intercession for me to thee, thou mightest yet extend thy favour and mercy upon me.' Cæsar was glad to hear her say so, persuading himself thereby that she had yet a desire to save her life. So he made her answer, that he did not only give her that to dispose of at her pleasure which she had kept back, but further promised to use her more honourably and bountifully than she would think for: and so he took his leave of her, supposing he had deceived her, but indeed he was deceived himself. There was a young gentleman, Cornelius Dolabella, that was one of Cæsar's very great familiars, and besides did bear no ill will unto Cleopatra. He sent her word secretly (as she

v. 2. <sup>197</sup> had requested him) that Cæsar determined to take his journey through Syria, and that within three days he would send her away before with her children. When this was told Cleopatra, she requested Cæsar that it would please him to suffer her to offer the last oblations of the dead unto the soul of Antonius. This being granted her, she was carried to the place where his tomb was, and there falling down on her knees, embracing the tomb with her women, the tears running down her cheeks, she began to speak in this sort: 'O my dear lord Antonius, it is not long sithence<sup>3</sup> I buried thee here, being a free woman: and now I offer unto thee the funeral sprinklings and oblations, being a captive and prisoner; and yet I am forbidden and kept from tearing and murdering this captive body of mine with blows, which they carefully guard and keep only to triumph of thee: look therefore henceforth for no other honours, offerings, nor sacrifices from me: for these are the last which Cleopatra can give thee, sith now they carry her away. Whilst we lived together, nothing could sever our companies: but now, at our death, I fear me they will make us change our countries. For as thou, being a Roman, hast been buried in Egypt: even so, wretched creature, I, an Egyptian, shall be buried in Italy, which shall be all the good that I have received by thy country. If therefore the gods where thou art now have any power and authority, sith our gods here have forsaken us, suffer not thy true friend and lover to be carried away alive, that in me thy triumph of thee: but receive me with thee, and let me be buried in one self<sup>4</sup> tomb with thee. For though my griefs and miseries be infinite, yet

<sup>1</sup> beat him soundly. Cf. p. 161 above.

<sup>2</sup> wretched. See *Orth.* p. 197.

<sup>3</sup> since. See *Cor.* p. 236. For *sith* just below, see p. 163 above.

<sup>4</sup> same. See *C. of E.* p. 143, or *Gr.* 20.

none hath grieved me more, nor that I could less bear withal, than this small time which I have been driven to live alone without thee.'

"Then having ended these doleful plaints, and crowned the tomb with garlands and sundry nosegays, and marvellous lovingly embraced the same, she commanded they should prepare her bath; and when she had bathed and washed herself, she fell to her meat, and was sumptuously served. Now whilst she was at dinner, there came a country-

v. 2. 241. man and brought her a basket. The soldiers that warded<sup>1</sup> at the gates, asked him straight what he had in his basket. He opened his basket, and took out the leaves that covered the figs, and shewed them that they were figs he brought. They all of them marvelled to see so goodly figs. The countryman laughed to hear them, and bade them take some if they would. They believed he told them truly, and so bade him carry them in. After Cleopatra had dined, she sent a certain table<sup>2</sup> written and sealed unto Cæsar, and commanded them all to go out of the tombs where she was, but the two women; then she shut the doors to her. Cæsar, when he had received this table, and began to read her lamentation and petition, requesting him that he would let her be buried with Antonius, found straight what she meant, and thought to have gone thither himself: howbeit, he sent one before in all haste that might be, to see what it was. Her death was very sudden: for those whom Cæsar sent unto her ran thither in all haste possible, and found the soldiers standing at the gate, mistrusting nothing, nor understanding of her death. But when they had opened the doors, they found Cleopatra stark-dead, laid upon a bed of gold, attired and arrayed in her royal robes, and one of her two women, which was called Iras, dead at her feet: and her other woman (called Charmion) half dead, and trembling, trimming the diadem which Cleopatra wore upon her head. One of the soldiers see-

v. 2. 324. ing her, angrily said unto her: 'Is that well done, Charmion?' 'Very well,' said she again, 'and meet for a princess descended from the race of so many noble kings:' she said no more, but fell down dead hard by the bed. Some report that this aspick was brought unto her in the basket with figs, and that she had commanded them to hide it under the fig-leaves, that when she should think to take out the figs, the aspick should bite her before she should see her: howbeit, that when she would have taken away the leaves for the figs, she perceived it, and said, 'Art thou here, then?' And so, her arm being naked, she put it to the aspick to be bitten. Others say again, she kept it in a box, and that she did prick and thrust it with a spindle of gold, so that the aspick, being angered withal, leapt out with great fury, and bit her in the arm. Howbeit few can tell the truth<sup>3</sup>. For they report also, that she had hid<sup>4</sup> poison in a hollow razor which she carried in the hair of her head; and yet was there no mark seen on her body, or any sign discerned that she was poisoned, neither also did they find this serpent in her tomb: but it was reported only, that there was seen certain fresh steps or tracks where it had gone, on the tomb-side toward the sea, and specially by the door-side. Some say also that they found two little pretty<sup>5</sup> bitings in her arm, scant

<sup>1</sup> watched.

<sup>3</sup> truth. See p. 156 above.

<sup>2</sup> tablet, letter. See *Cymd.* p. 189.

<sup>5</sup> minute. Cf. v. 2. 243 below.

to be discerned : the which it seemeth Cæsar himself gave credit unto, because in his triumph he carried Cleopatra's image, with an aspick biting of her arm. And thus goeth the report of her death. Now Cæsar, though he was marvellous sorry for the death of Cleopatra, yet he wondered at her noble mind and courage, and therefore commanded she should be nobly buried, and laid by Antonius: and willed also that her two women should have honourable burial."

## ACT I.

SCENE I.—1. *General's*. The 1st folio has "generals," the later folios "generall" or "general." Cf. *K. John*, ii. 1. 65: "a bastard of the king's deceas'd," etc. See also i. 2. 166 below.

4. *Plated*. Cf. *Rich. II.* i. 3. 28: "Thus plated in habiliments of war."

5. *Office*. "Dedicated service" (Clarke).

8. *Reneges*. Denies, disclaims; as in *Lear*, ii. 2. 84: "Reneg, affirm," etc. See our ed. p. 203. Coleridge would spell the word "reneagues," as it was pronounced. The quartos of *Lear* have "Reneg," and W. reads "reneags" here.

10. *To cool*. Johnson, not seeing that the *bellows* and the *fan* were both meant to *cool*, would read "To kindle and to cool a gypsy's lust." Malone quotes Spenser, *F. Q.* ii. 9. 30:

"An huge great payre of bellowes, which did styre  
Continually, and cooling breath inspyre."

For the contemptuous use of *gypsy*, cf. *R. and J.* ii. 4. 44: "Dido a dowdy; Cleopatra a gypsy." See also iv. 12. 28 below.

12. *Triple*. Third; as one of the triumvirate. Cf. *A. W.* ii. 1. 111:

"Which, as the dearest issue of his practice,  
And of his old experience the only darling,  
He bade me store up, as a triple eye,  
Safer than mine own two, moré dear."

15. *There's beggary*, etc. Cf. *R. and J.* ii. 6. 32: "They are but beggars who can count their worth." Steevens quotes Martial, vi. 36: "Basia pauca cupit, qui numerare potest;" and Ovid, *Met.* xiii.: "Pauperis est numerare pecus," which Golding translates: "Tush! beggars of their cattel use the numbers for to know."

17. *Then must thou needs*, etc. "Thou must set the boundary of my love at a greater distance than the present visible universe affords" (Johnson).

18. *Grates me; the sum*. It grates upon my ear, it vexes me; so be brief. The 2d folio has "Rate me, the summe;" and Rowe reads "Rate me the sum." Pope has "It grates me. Tell the sum."

19. *Them*. Changed by Pope to "it;" but S. makes *news* both singular and plural. Cf. iii. 7. 51 below: "The news is true." See *Much Ado*, p. 125, or *Rich. II.* p. 198 (note on *Odds*).



23. *Take in.* Take, subdue; as in *Cor.* i. 2. 24: "To take in many towns," etc. See our ed. p. 203.

28. *Process.* Summons; the legal sense of the word. Malone quotes Minsheu, *Dict.* 1617: "The writings of our common lawyers sometimes call that the *processe*, by which a man is called into the court and no more."

31. *Homager.* Vassal; the only instance of the word in S. Pope omits *else*.

34. *Rang'd.* Well ordered. Cf. *Cor.* iii. 1. 206:

"To bring the roof to the foundation,  
And bury all, which yet distinctly ranges,  
In heaps and piles of ruin."

Rowe changes *rang'd* to "rais'd."

35. *Our duncy earth.* Cf. *W. T.* ii. 1. 157: "the whole duncy earth."

39. *To wect.* To wit, to know. Elsewhere in the early eds. the spelling is "wit;" as in *M. of V.* ii. 9. 90, *A. Y. L.* v. 1. 57, etc.

43. *But stirr'd by Cleopatra.* But influenced or inspired by Cleopatra. Johnson made *but*="except," and Mason="if but."

44. *Love.* The goddess of love, or Venus. Cf. *C. of E.* iii. 2. 52: "Let Love, being light, be drowned if she sink;" and see our ed. p. 128.

45. *Confound.* Consume, spend; as in i. 4. 28 below. Cf. *Cor.* i. 6. 17: "How couldst thou in a mile confound an hour?" See also *I Hen. IV.* p. 152.

50. *Whose.* The 1st folio has "who;" corrected in the 2d. For *fully* the Coll. MS. gives "fitly."

53. *We'll wander through the streets.* Cf. extract from North, p. 152 above.

60. *That he approves,* etc. "That he proves the common liar, fame, in his case to be a true reporter" (Malone). Cf. *M. of V.* iii. 2. 79: "approve it with a text," etc.

61. *Hope of.* Cf. *M. for M.* iii. 1. 1: "So then you hope of pardon from Lord Angelo?" etc.

SCENE II.—The stage-direction in the folio is "*Enter Enobarbus, Lamprius, a Southsayer, Rannius, Lucilius, Charmian, Iras, Mardian the Eunuch, and Alexas;*" but Lamprius, Rannius, and Lucilius take no part in the dialogue. Perhaps, as Steevens suggests, they may have been in it as it was first written by S. and their names were accidentally left here after their speeches had been struck out. Cf. *Much Ado*, p. 117, note on stage-direction.

*Lamprias, or Lampryas,* is mentioned by Plutarch. See p. 151 above.

4. *Charge.* The folios have "change;" corrected by Theo. (the conjecture of Warb. and found also in the Southern MS.). Clarke thinks it "just possible" that the old reading may be right, and that the meaning may be: "this husband who, you say, is to bring his future horns in exchange for our present garlands." For *change*=exchange, see *I Hen. IV.* p. 152, note on *Changing hardiment*. Some make *change*="vary, give a different appearance to."

8. *Is't you, sir, that know things?* "Admirably contrasted is the

waiting-woman's obtuseness in this form of question with the simple loftiness of the soothsayer's reply; the blundering generalization of commonplace with the large all-embracing amplitude of research into Nature's wonders; the prosaic vagueness and the poetic vagueness" (Clarke). [www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

23. *Heat my liver.* Cf. *M. of V.* i. 1. 81: "And let my liver rather heat with wine," etc. For the liver as the seat of love, cf. *A. Y. L.* p. 179.

27. *Herod.* Cf. iii. 3, iii. 6. 73, and iv. 6. 14 below. As Stevens notes, Herod was a familiar character in the mysteries of the early stage, on which he was represented as "a fierce, haughty, blustering tyrant." Cf. *Ham.* iii. 2. 16: "it out-herods Herod;" and see our ed. p. 221. Charmian's wish is therefore "for a son who may arrive at such power and dominion that the proudest and fiercest monarchs of the earth may be brought under his yoke."

31. *I love long life better than figs.* A proverbial expression (Stevens).

34. *Belike.* It is likely, I suppose. Johnson explains the speech thus: "If I have already had the best of my fortune, then I suppose I shall never name children, that is, I am never to be married. However, tell me the truth, tell me, 'how many boys and wenches?'" Cf. *T. G. of V.* iii. 1. 321.

36. *Fertile.* The folios have "foretell" or "foretel;" corrected by Theo. (the conjecture of Warb.). The Coll. MS. has "fruitful."

37. *I forgive thee for a witch.* Alluding, as Stevens notes, to the proverb, "You'll never be burnt for a witch."

47. *An oily palm,* etc. Malone compares *Oth.* iii. 4. 36:

"This hand is moist, my lady.

\* \* \* \* \*

This argues fruitfulness and liberal heart."

49. *Worky-day.* Ordinary, common. Cf. *A. Y. L.* i. 3. 12: "this working-day world."

57. *Alexas,—come,* etc. In the folio this is printed as if it were the speech of Alexas:

"Alexas. Come, his Fortune," etc.

Theo. was the first to suggest the correction, which is required by the sense, and is, moreover, confirmed (though we are not aware that this has been noted) by the fact that elsewhere the prefix to the speeches of Alexas is the abbreviation "*Alex.*" In the folio the proper names in the text are generally in italics, and this one was somehow mistaken for the prefix to a speech.

62. *Hear me this prayer.* Cf. v. 1. 51 below: "We'll hear him what he says," etc.

74. *Saw.* The 1st folio has "Saue" (Save); corrected in the 2d.

86. *Joining.* Joining; used by 'S. only here and in *Cymb.* v. 4. 142 and v. 5. 440.

88. *Drove.* For the form, cf. *T. and C.* iii. 3. 190, *R. and J.* i. 1. 127, etc. *Drove* is the more common form of the past tense in S. For the participle he has *driven*, except in iv. 7. 5 below (*drowen*) and 2 *Hen. VI.* iii.

2. 84 (*drove*, which Schmidt thinks may be the past tense). Gr. 343, 344. For *drave*, cf. *Josh.* xvi. 10, xxiv. 12, etc.

93. *As*. As if. Cf. iv. i. 1 below. Gr. 107.

95. *Extended*. Seized upon; a legal use of the word. Cf. *extent* = seizure, in *A. Y. L.* iii. 1. 17, and see our ed. p. 169. Steevens quotes Massinger, *New Way to Pay Old Debts*: "This manor is extended to my use."

*Euphrates* (the only instance of the word in S.) is accented on the first syllable, as by other writers of the time. Steevens quotes Drayton, *Polyolbion*, 21: "That gliding go in state, like swelling Euphrates." Cf. *Cymb.* p. 166, note on *Posthumus*.

99. *Home*. Without reserve or "mincing." Cf. *Oth.* ii. i. 166: "He speaks home," etc. See our ed. p. 174.

104. *Minds*. The folios have "windes" or "winds;" corrected by Hammer, at the suggestion of Warb. Clarke (like K. and St.) retains "winds," as "a figurative image for the brisk, wholesomely searching winds that make the earth duly fruitful instead of letting it lie stagnant and overgrown with idle weeds; as well as for the wholesomely rough breath of public censure and private candour which prevent the growth of moral weeds, and allow good fruits to spring up." Coll. also reads "winds," but takes it to be used in the provincial sense of "two furrows ploughed by the horses going to one end of the field and back again."

105. *Earing*. Tilling, ploughing. Cf. *A. W.* i. 3. 47: "He that ears my land spares my team," etc. See also i. 2. 105 below; and cf. *Deut.* xxi. 4, *Isa.* xxx. 24, etc.

Warb. paraphrases the passage thus: "While the active principle within us lies immersed in sloth and luxury, we bring forth vices instead of virtues, weeds instead of flowers and fruits; but the laying before us our ill condition plainly and honestly, is, as it were, the first culture of the mind, which gives hope of a future harvest."

107. *Sicyon*. Spelt "Scicion" in the folio, as elsewhere.

109. *Stays upon your will*. Cf. *Macb.* i. 3. 148: "we stay upon your leisure;" *Ham.* iii. 2. 112: "they stay upon your patience," etc.

117. *Contempt doth*. The 1st folio has "contempts doth," the 2d "contempts do;" but it is more likely that *contempt* was misprinted *contempts* than that *do* was made *doth*. Possibly S. wrote "contempts doth." Cf. *R. and J.* p. 140, or Gr. 334.

119. *By revolution lowering*. Johnson sees an allusion to "the sun's diurnal course;" but it seems to be rather the turning of a wheel, probably suggested by the familiar "wheel of Fortune." Cf. iv. 15. 44 below. Steevens paraphrases it thus: "The pleasure of to-day, by revolution of events and change of circumstances, often loses all its value to us, and becomes to-morrow a pain." The Coll. MS. has "by repetition souring."

121. *Could*. Could willingly, would fain.

122. *Enchanting*. Omitted in the 2d and later folios. Rowe reads "Egyptian."

124. *Ho! Enobarbus!* Capell's emendation of the "How now *Eno-*

*barbus*," of the folio. *Ho* is often printed "how" in the early eds., and the "now" was probably inserted by accident.

131. *A compelling occasion*. The folios have "a compelling an occasion;" corrected by Rowe.

135. *Upon far poorer moment*. "For less reason; upon meaner motives" (Johnson).

141. *Call her winds and waters sighs and tears*. Malone was at first inclined to read "call her sighs and tears winds and waters," but finally decided that the text is as S. wrote it. He compares *Hen. VIII.* v. 1. 107: "To make your house our Tower;" but the present passage does not seem to us a transposition like that. Enobarbus means just what he says, and there is a humour in it which Malone appears to have missed.

155. *When it pleaseth*, etc. "When the deities are pleased to take a man's wife from him, this act of theirs makes them appear to man like the tailors of the earth: affording this comfortable reflection, that the deities have made other women to supply the place of his former wife; as the tailor, when one robe is worn out, supplies him with another" (Malone). Johnson wished to read "shows to men." Hanmer has "they show to man."

161. *The tears live in an onion*, etc. Cf. *onion-eyed* in iv. 2. 35 below; and see *T. of S.* p. 128.

166. *Cleopatra's*. Changed by Hanmer to "Cleopatra." Cf. i. 1. 1 above.

167. *Your abode*. Your abiding or remaining here. Cf. *Cymb.* i. 6. 53:

"Beseech you, sir, desire  
My man's abode where I did leave him;"

that is, ask him to stay there.

170. *Expedience*. Expedition; as in *1 Hen. IV.* i. 1. 33: "In forwarding this dear expedience." Elsewhere it is=haste; as in *Rich. II.* ii. 1. 287 and *Hen. V.* iv. 3. 70.

171. *Part*. Depart; as often. See *M. of V.* p. 145. The folios have "love" for *leave*, which is Pope's correction. K. and Clarke retain "love," making the expression="win her love to let us depart, prevail upon her love to endure parting."

172. *More urgent touches*. "Things that touch me more sensibly, more pressing motives" (Johnson). Cf. *Cymb.* i. 1. 135:

"a touch more rare  
Subdues all pangs, all fears."

174. *Many our contriving friends*. "Many friends who are busy in our interests" (Schmidt). For the order, cf. *T. of A.* iii. 6. 11: "many my near occasions."

175. *Petition us at home*. Are calling for our presence at home.

176. *Dare*. Defiance; again used as a noun (=daring, boldness) in *1 Hen. IV.* iv. 1. 78: "A larger dare to our great enterprise."

179. *To throw*, etc. That is, to transfer his name and honours to his son.

183. *Quality*. Disposition, character. Cf. i. 1. 54 above.  
 184. *The sides o' the world*. The expression occurs again in *Cymb.* iii.  
 i. 51. *Danger* is not elsewhere used by S. as a verb.  
 185. *The courser's hair*. Alluding to the old notion, still current in some places among children and the illiterate, that a horse-hair put into water will turn into a worm or snake.  
 187. *Such whose*. For the relative after *such*, cf. i. 4. 28 below. Gr. 279. For *place* is the 1st folio has "places;" corrected in the 2d.

SCENE III.—1. *I did not see him since*. Cf. *Hen. V.* iv. 7. 58: "I was not angry since I came to France," etc. Gr. 347 (cf. 132).

3. *I did not send you*. "You must go as if you came without my order or knowledge" (Johnson). Cf. *T. and C.* iv. 2. 72:

"I will go meet them; and, my lord Æneas,  
 We met by chance, you did not find me here."

8. *I do not*. For the ellipsis of the relative, see Gr. 244.  
 10. *The way to lose him*. That is, *it is* the way. The Coll. MS. points the line thus: "Thou teachest, like a fool, the way to lose him."  
 11. *I wish*. Apparently used like "I pray," etc. Nicholson conjectures "the wish" or "your wish."  
 16. *The sides of nature*, etc. Steevens quotes *T. N.* ii. 4. 96:

"There is no woman's sides  
 Can bide the beating of so strong a passion."

28. *Though you in swearing*, etc. Cf. *T. of A.* iv. 3. 137:

"Although, I know, you'll swear, terribly swear,  
 Into strong shudders and to heavenly agues  
 The immortal gods that hear you."

32. *Colour*. Pretext; as in *Hen. VIII.* i. 1. 178:

"Under pretence to see the queen his aunt—  
 For 't was indeed his colour," etc.

35. *Eternity was in our lips*, etc. "Cleopatra tauntingly says this as if it were a repetition of what Antony had formerly said of her" (Clarke).

36. *In our brows' bent*. Steevens quotes *K. John*, iv. 2. 90: "Why do you bend such solemn brows on me?"

37. *Was a race of heaven*. Was of heavenly origin. Warb. makes it = "had a smack or flavour of heaven," and Johnson accepts that explanation. Hanmer changes *race* to "ray."

44. *In use*. In trust; a legal term. Cf. *M. of V.* iv. 1. 383:

"I am content, so he will let me have  
 The other half in use, to render it,  
 Upon his death, unto the gentleman  
 That lately stole his daughter."

46. *Port*. Some make this = gate, as in iv. 4. 23 below; but, as Pompey was approaching by sea, the reference is more probably to Ostia, the harbour of Rome. If it had the other meaning we should expect the plural, as in *Cor.* v. 6. 6.

48. *Breed.* Changed by Pope to "Breeds;" but it is probably an instance of "confusion of proximity" (Gr. 412).

49. *Condemn'd.* Accented on the first syllable, probably because coming before the noun. See *Cor.* p. 255 (on *Divine*) and p. 268 (on *Supreme*).

51. *Thriv'd.* The only instance of the participle in S. We find the past tense *thriv'd* in *Per.* v. 2. 9.

53. *Would purge.* Would be cured. Cf. the transitive use in *W. T.* iv. 4. 790, *Rich. II.* i. 1. 153, *Macb.* v. 3. 52, etc.

54. *Particular.* Private concern. For the use of *more*, cf. *K. John*, ii. 1. 34: "a more requital," etc. Gr. 17.

55. *Safe.* Render safe; used as a verb by S. only here and in iv. 6. 26 below. Theo. changed it here to "salve."

58. *It does from childishness.* That is, as Ritson explains, from being so childish as to believe you. She does not believe at first that Fulvia is really dead. Malone explains it: "I am not so childish as to have apprehensions from a rival that is no more;" which seems to us a very childish interpretation. The reply of Antony clearly favours the other.

61. *Garboils.* Disturbances, turmoils, "tantrums" (W.). The only other instance of the word in S. is ii. 2. 67 below. Steevens quotes Stanyhurst, *Ancid*, 1582: "Now manhood and garboils I chaunt and martial horror."

*At the last, best.* This has been variously interpreted, but probably refers to the last part of the letter, or that giving the good news of Fulvia's death. This explanation is confirmed by Cleopatra's reply. Steevens calls it a "conjugal tribute to the memory of Fulvia," and compares Malcolm's eulogium on the thane of Cawdor, *Macb.* i. 4. 7:

"nothing in his life  
Became him like the leaving of it."

Boswell says: "Surely it means her death was the best thing I have known of her, as it checked her *garboils*." St. takes *best* to be vocative = "my best one."

63. *Vials.* "Alluding to the lachrymatory vials, or bottles of tears, which the Romans sometimes put into the urn of a friend" (Johnson).

68. *The fire*, etc. That is, the sun. Steevens, to fill out the measure, reads "Now by the fire." Cf. Gr. 508.

71. *Affect'st.* Pleasest, likest. The 1st folio has "affects;" a not uncommon contraction of such forms. See Gr. 340.

73. *So Antony loves.* Steevens, Clarke, and some other editors make this = *thus* (that is, in this uncertain, fickle way) Antony loves; but we think that *so* is = if: I am quickly ill,—and as quickly well again if Antony only loves me. For *so*, cf. ii. 5. 94 below. Gr. 133. The reply of Antony is consistent with either interpretation.

74. *Evidence.* The Coll. MS. has "credence," which W. adopts. *Give true evidence* = bear true testimony.

78. *Good now.* Not uncommon in this vocative construction. See *C. of E.* p. 140. For *Egypt* = queen of Egypt, cf. 41 above, and i. 5. 34, iii. 11. 51, 56, etc., below.

81. *Meety*. Well; the only instance of the word in S.

84. *Herculean*. "Antony traced his descent from Anton, a son of Hercules" (Steevens). Cf. iv. 12. 44 below.

85. *The carriage of his chafe*. His *chafed* or angry bearing. The noun *chafe* is used by S. only here; but cf. the verb in *Cor.* iii. 3. 27, *Hen. VIII.* i. 1. 123, iii. 2. 206, etc. See also *J. C.* p. 131. St. changes *chafe* to "chief" (that is, Hercules). For *carriage*, see *Much Ado*, p. 127.

90. *O, my oblivion is a very Antony*, etc., "O, this oblivious memory of mine is as false and treacherous as Antony is, and I forget every thing" (Steevens). For *oblivion*=forgetfulness in this subjective sense, cf. *Ham.* iv. 4. 40: "Bestial oblivion," etc.

For *forgotten*, see Gr. 374, and cf. our use of *mistaken*. Here there is probably a play upon the double sense of the word.

91. *But that your royalty*, etc. But that your sovereignty can make frivolousness subservient to your purpose, I should take you for frivolousness itself. Warb. explained it: "But that your charms hold me, who am the *greatest* fool on earth, in chains, I should have adjudged you to be the greatest;" and Steevens thus: "But that your queenship chooses idleness for the subject of your conversation, I should take you for idleness itself;" but he suggested that it might mean, "But that I know you to be a queen, and that your royalty holds idleness in subjection to you, exalting you far above its influence, I should suppose you to be the very genius of idleness itself." Warb. considered that Cleopatra's reply favoured his interpretation (taking *idleness* to refer to Antony, as he had used it); but it may be better explained by ours, which is essentially the same as that of Clarke, who paraphrases the reply thus: "Ah! it is hard work to sustain such trifling so near the heart (or with so much of earnest feeling beneath it) as Cleopatra has carried on this trifling of hers."

96. *My becoming* kill me, etc. The meaning seems to be that she reckons her very graces as her deadly enemies if they do not gain his favour. Steevens thinks there may be an allusion to what Antony has said of her in i. 1. 49 above.

100. *Laurel*. The 2d folio has "Lawrell'd," which many editors prefer.

103. *That thou, residing here*, etc. Steevens remarks that the conceit may have been suggested by Sidney's *Arcadia*:

"She went, they staid; or, rightly for to say,  
She staid with them, they went in thought with her."

He quotes also the *Mercator* of Plautus: "Si domi sum, foris est animus; sin foris sum, animus domi est."

SCENE IV.—3. *Our*. The folios have "One;" corrected by Sr. (the conjecture of Heath and Johnson). Hanmer reads "A."

*Competitor*=associate; as in ii. 7. 71 and v. 1. 42 below. See also *T. N.* p. 158.

6. *Ptolemy*. Used, as in 17 below, because the queen belonged to the line of the Ptolemies. Cf. iii. 12. 18 below.

9. *The abstract of all faults*. "A microcosm of sinfulness" (Schmidt).

11. *Enow*. The old plural of *enough*. Cf. *M. of V.* iii. 5. 24, iv. 1. 29, *Hen. V.* iv. 1. 240, iv. 2. 28, etc. See also p. 154 above.

12, 13. *His faults*, etc. The comparison is elliptically expressed, but intelligible enough. Cf. *Cymb.* v. 5. 120 :

www.libtool.ca  
 "One said another  
 Not more resembles that sweet rosy lad  
 Who died, and was Fidele."

14. *Purchas'd*. Acquired. Cf. *A. Y. L.* iii. 2. 360: "Your accent is something finer than you could purchase in so removed a dwelling;" and see our ed. p. 177.

20. *Reel the streets*. For the transitive use, cf. *Ham.* i. 4. 9: "Keeps wassail, and the swaggering up-spring reels." Cf. Gr. 198.

22. *As*. See on ii. 2. 52 below. Johnson conjectured "And." *Composure* = composition; as in *T. and C.* ii. 3. 251: "thou art of sweet composure." In the only other instance of the word in S. (*T. and C.* ii. 3. 109, where the folios have "counsel") it is = combination.

24. *Soils*. Stains, blemishes. The folios have "foyles" or "foyls;" corrected by Malone. Coll. conjectures "foibles." S. does not use the plural anywhere else. Schmidt would retain "foils," explaining it as "blemishes."

*When we do bear*, etc. "When his trifling levity throws so much burden on us" (Johnson). S. is fond of playing on the various senses of *light*.

25. *If he fill'd*, etc. "If Antony followed his debaucheries at a time of leisure, I should leave him to be punished by their natural consequences, by *surfeits* and *dry bones*" (Johnson). *Call on him* = call him to account; or, perhaps, "visit him" (Schmidt). The Coll. MS. has "Fall on him."

28. *Confound*. See on i. 1. 45 above; and for *such . . . that*, on i. 2. 187.

31. *Being mature in knowledge*. That is, "being old enough to know their duty" (Johnson), or old enough to know better. Hammer reads "who, immature," etc.; but the *experience* and *judgment* that follow imply that the boys are *mature* enough to *know* what is right, though they may not have the manly strength to resist temptation.

33. *Here's more news*. See on i. 1. 19 above. We often, however, find the singular verb before a plural subject. Gr. 335.

38. *Ports*. The Coll. MS. has "fleets," but Coll. does not adopt it.

39. *Discontents*. Malcontents; as in *Hen. IV.* v. 1. 76: "fickle changelings and poor discontents."

40. *Give*. Represent; as in *Cor.* i. 9. 55: "To us that give you truly."

43. *Ebb'd*. That has ebb'd, or declined. Cf. *Temp.* ii. 1. 226: "Ebbing men;" and *Lear*, v. 3. 19:

"great ones  
 That ebb and flow by the moon."

For the form, cf. *forgotten* in i. 3. 90 above.

Rann changes the second *ne'er* to "not" (Malone's conjecture); but *never* is often = an emphatic *not*, and the repetition is quite in the manner of S.



44. *Comes dear'd*. Becomes endeared. The folios have "fear'd;" corrected by Theo. (the conjecture of Warb.). The Coll. MS. reads "lov'd." Dr. Ingleby suggests that the old reading is = "feer'd," a contraction of "afeer'd," for which see *Macb.* p. 239.

46. *Lackeying*. The folios have "lacking;" corrected by Theo. Pope reads "lashing."

49. *Ear*. Plough. See on i. 2. 105 above.

52. *Lack blood to think on't*. "Turn pale at the thought of it" (Johnson). *Flush youth* = "youth ripened to manhood, youth whose blood is at the flow" (Steevens).

56. *Wassails*. The folios have "vassailles," "vassails," or "vassals;" corrected by Pope. For *wassail* = carousal, see *Macb.* p. 180, or *Ham.* p. 192. Henley believed "vassals" to be the true reading.

57. *Modena*. Accented here (the only instance of the word in S.) on the second syllable. Cf. the extract from North, p. 149 above.

61. *Suffer*. That is, suffer *with*. For the ellipsis of the preposition in relative sentences, see Gr. 394.

62. *Stale*. Urine. *Gilded* = covered with yellow scum.

71. *Lank'd*. Became lank or thin; the only instance of the verb in S. *'T is pity of him*. The same expression occurs in *Oth.* ii. 3. 130. Cf. *T. N.* ii. 5. 14, *M. N. D.* iii. 1. 44, etc.

75. *We*. The 1st folio has "me," which Clarke retains.

79. *Front*. Face, encounter. Cf. 2 *Hen. IV.* iv. 1. 25: "What well-appointed leader fronts us here?" Capell prints "front." See also ii. 2. 61 below.

84. *For my bond*. "That is, to be my bounden duty" (Mason).

SCENE V.—4. *Mandragora*. Mandrake; a soporific. Cf. *Oth.* iii. 3. 330:

"Not poppy, nor mandragora,  
Nor all the drowsy syrups of the world,  
Shall ever medicine thee to that sweet sleep  
Which thou ow'dst yesterday."

Steevens quotes Webster, *Duchess of Malfy*:

"Come, violent death,  
Serve for mandragora, and make me sleep."

13. *Wol'st*. Knowest; used by S. only in the present tense and the participle *wotting*. For the latter, see *W. T.* iii. 2. 77.

14. *Demi-Atlas*. Cf. 3 *Hen. VI.* v. 1. 36: "Thou art no Atlas for so great a weight."

15. *Burgonet*. A kind of helmet. Cf. 2 *Hen. VI.* v. 1. 204: "This day I'll wear aloft my burgonet."

20. *Broad-fronted*. "Bald-fronted" was the "bald" conjecture of Seward.

23. *In*. Into; as often. Gr. 159.

24. *Anchor his aspect*. Cf. *Sonn.* 137. 6:

"If eyes corrupt by over-partial looks  
Be anchor'd in the bay where all men ride," etc.

Steevens quotes *M. for M.* ii. 4. 4.

*Aspect* is accented on the last syllable, as regularly in *S.* Gr. 490.  
 27. *That great medicine.* Alluding to the "grand elixir" of the alchemists. Cf. *A. W.* v. 3. 102 :

"Plutus himself,  
 That knows the tinct and multiplying medicine,  
 Hath not in nature's mystery more science  
 Than I have in this ring;"

and see our ed. p. 178. Walker suggests that *medicine* may be=physician, as in *A. W.* ii. 1. 75. Cf. *Macb.* p. 248.

34. *Egypt.* See on i. 3. 78 above.

39. *Arm-gaunt.* A puzzle to the critics, who have suggested many emendations: as "arm-giit" (Hanmer), "termagant" (Mason), "wargant" (Jackson), "arrogant" (Boaden and Sr.), "rampaunt" or "ramping" (Lettsom), etc. Various attempts have been made to explain *arm-gaunt*, but we have no doubt that it is a misprint. The poet's word was not improbably "rampaunt," though, as Sr. says, the article *an* favours "arrogant."

41. *Dumb'd.* The folios have "dumbe" or "dumb;" corrected by Theo. We find "dumbs" in *Per.* v. prol. 5: "Deep clerks she dumbs." Warb. reads "done." For the adverbial *beastly*, cf. *T. of S.* iv. 2. 34, *Cymb.* v. 3. 27, etc. The Coll. MS. has "boastfully."

50. *Mingle.* *S.* uses the noun only here and in iv. 8. 37 below.

53. *Several.* Separate; as often. Cf. 68 and iii. 13. 5 below. See also *Temp.* p. 131.

54. *So thick.* "In such quick succession" (Steevens). Cf. *Macb.* i. 3. 97 :

"As thick as tale  
 Came post with post."

62. *Paragon.* The verb is used in different though related senses in *Hen. VIII.* ii. 4. 230 and *Oth.* ii. 1. 62.

65. *Cold in blood*, etc. The pointing is that of Warb. and is generally adopted; the folio joins the words to what precedes.

69. *Unpeople Egypt.* "By sending out messengers" (Johnson).

## ACT II.

SCENE I.—I. *Shall.* Will. Cf. Gr. 315.

3. *They not deny.* For the transposition of *not*, cf. ii. 2. 35 below. Gr. 305.

4. *Whiles.* Used by *S.* interchangeably with *while*. Gr. 137.

"The meaning is, while we are praying, the thing for which we pray is losing its value" (Johnson).

10. *My powers are crescent.* Changed by Theo. to "My power's a crescent," on account of the following *it*; but cf. *T. of A.* iii. 6. 101 :

"Who, stuck and spangled with your flatteries,  
 Washes it off," etc.

21. *Salt.* Wanton, lustful. Cf. *Oth.* p. 175.

*Wan'd.* Faded, declined. Cf. 3 *Hen. VI.* iv. 7. 4 :

- "I shall interchang  
My waned state for Henry's regal crow"
- The folios have "wand;" Pope reads "wan," and "fond." "Wan'd" is an anonymous conjecture not
24. *Epicurean*. Accented on the antepenult, as in our time. S. uses the word only here and (in prose) in *M.* 492.
25. *Cloyless*. Uncloying. Cf. *helpless*=unhelping (*V. an III.* i. 2. 13, etc.), *sightless*=unseen (*Macb.* i. 7. 23), etc. See
26. *Prorogue*. "Linger out, keep in a languishing state"
27. *Leth'd*. The folios have "Lethied." For the noun, 7. 109 below.
31. *A space for*. Time long enough for. *Space* is often used of time; as in *Temp.* i. 2. 279: "within which space she died;" *A. W.* ii. 3. 188: "the coming space," etc.
37. *Egypt's widow*. Julius Cæsar had married her to young Ptolemy, who was afterwards drowned (Steevens).
38. *Hope*. Expect, suppose; as in *Hen. V.* iii. 7. 77: "Some of them will fall to-morrow, I hope." Boswell remarks that it was considered a blundering use of the word in the time of Elizabeth, as appears from Puttenham, *Arte of English Poesie*: "Such manner of uncouth speech did the Tanner of Tamworth use to king Edward the fourth, which Tanner having a great while mistaken him, and used very broad talke with him, at length perceiving by his traine that it was the king, said thus with a certaine rude repentance: I hope I shall be hanged to-morrow! For [I feare me] I shall be hanged, whereat the king laughed agood, not only to see the Tanners vaine feare, but also to heare his ill-shapen terme."
41. *Warr'd*. The 1st folio has "wan'd;" corrected in the 2d.
45. *Pregnant*. Very probable. Cf. *Cymb.* iv. 2. 325: "O, 't is pregnant, pregnant!" See also *Lear*, p. 198.
- Square*. Quarrel. Cf. *M. N. D.* ii. 1. 30: "And now they never meet . . . But they do square;" and see our ed. p. 138.
49. *Yet not know*. Do not yet know. For the transposition, see Gr. 76. Cf. iv. 12. 1 below.
50. *Stands our lives upon*. Behooves us as we value our lives. Cf. *Rich. II.* ii. 3. 138: "It stands your grace upon to do him right;" and see our ed. p. 186, or *Ham.* p. 269. Gr. 204.

SCENE II.—8. *I would not shave 't*. That is, I would not show him even that degree of respect.

9. *Stomaching*. Giving way to anger or resentment. S. uses the verb only here and in iii. 4. 12 below. For the noun (=wrath), see *Lear*, p. 254.

15. *Compose*. Agree, make terms. Cf. *composition* in ii. 6. 58 below.

16. *I do not know*, etc. This is part of the conversation between Cæsar and Mæcenas as they come in.

21. *Loud*. In high words. Cf. *Oth.* ii. 1. 150: "Had tongue at will, and yet was never loud," etc.

25. *Nor curstness grow to the matter*. "Let not *ill-humour* be added to the real *subject* of our difference" (Johnson). S. uses *curstness* only

Æ, but cf. *curst* in *Lear*, ii. i. 67: "with *curst* speech" (see our ed. p. 198), etc.

35. *Not concern'd*. See on ii. i. 3 above.

40. *How intend you practis'd?* What do you mean by *practis'd*? The word was often = plot; as in *Lear*, iii. 2. 57: "practis'd on man's life," etc.

44. *Was theme for you*. Had you for its theme, was on your account. Coll. has "For theme was you," and St. conjectures "Had you for theme."

46. *Did urge me in his act*. "Made use of my name as a pretence for the war" (Warb.).

47. *Reports*. "Reporters" (Pope's reading). S. uses *reporter* only in 189 below.

50. *Stomach*. Disposition, inclination. Cf. *Hen. V.* iv. 3. 35: "he which hath no stomach to this fight," etc.

51. *Having alike your cause*. I being engaged in the same cause with you (Malone).

52. *Patch a quarrel*. Make a quarrel, as it were, out of mere shreds and pieces. In the next line the *not* is not in the folios, but was inserted by Rowe. Clarke follows the old text, and believes that the language is purposely equivocal; "Antony allowing Cæsar to understand either 'If you desire to pick a quarrel with me, you could find stronger ground for basing it upon than these frivolous causes of complaint,' or 'If you wish to make up the quarrel between us, you have better means of doing so than by ripping up these trivial grievances.'" Dr. Ingleby (*S. the Man and the Book, Part I.* p. 145) also follows the folio, making *have* "the verb of obligation." He says: "Antony refers to former letters, and Cæsar to former excuses: so that when Antony speaks of *patching the quarrel*, he means that the quarrel has been already *worn out* by discussion. Cæsar ought (he says) to be able to adduce a new and entire ground of complaint; but that if he will patch up the old quarrel he must do it with something else than the pretence that Antony's wife and brother have made wars upon him. . . . *As* is the *conjunction of reminder*, being employed by S. and his contemporaries to introduce a subsidiary statement, qualifying, or even contradicting, what goes before, which the person addressed is required to take for granted." Cf. *A. Y. L.* iii. 5. 38, *M. for M.* ii. 4. 89, and i. 4. 22 above. We can accept this explanation (which so far fits the other reading equally well) except in making *have* "the verb of obligation." If it were that *have*, it ought to mean, we think, you *are* obliged to adduce, or you *must* adduce, not "you ought to be able to adduce." It will hardly bear the "twist" that Dr. I. has to give it in order to make it serve his purpose here.

60. *With graceful eyes attend*. Look graciously or approvingly upon. Pope reads "grateful."

61. *Fronted*. Opposed. Cf. i. 4. 79 above.

62. *I would you had*, etc. "I wish you were married to such another spirited woman; and then you would find that, though you can govern the third part of the world, the management of such a woman is not an easy matter" (Malone). *Spirit* is a monosyllable (= *sprite*), as often. Gr. 463.

64. *Pace*. Teach paces to, break in. Cf. *Hen. VIII.* v. 3. 22:

"those that tame wild horses  
Pace 'em not in their hands to make 'em gentle,  
But stop their mouths with stubborn bits, and spur 'em,  
Till they obey the manage."

67. *Garboils*. See on i. 3. 61 above.

70. *Did you too much disquiet*. S. has *do* with many nouns with which we should not now use it; as "do danger" (*J. C.* ii. 1. 17), "do our country loss" (*Hen. V.* iv. 3. 21), "do him disparagement" (*R. and J.* i. 5. 72), "do him shame" (*R. of L.* 597, *Sonn.* 36. 10), "do him ease" (*T. of S.* v. 2. 179, *Ham.* i. 1. 131), etc.

*For that* = but for all that, nevertheless.

74. *Missive*. Messenger. Cf. *Macb.* i. 5. 7: "Whiles I stood rapt in the wonder of it, came missives from the king, who all-hailed me 'Thane of Cawdor.'" S. uses the word only twice.

78. *Told him of myself*. "Told him the condition I was in, when he had his last audience" (Warb.).

85. *The honour is sacred*, etc. "The theme of honour which he now speaks of, namely, the religion of an oath, for which he supposes me not to have a due regard, is sacred; let him therefore urge his charge, that I may vindicate myself" (Malone). Mason takes *now* to refer to *is*, not to *talks*: "the honour which Cæsar talked of was *now* sacred and inviolate, supposing that he had been somewhat deficient before" (as he has now brought Cæsar the aid which he neglected to send "when rioting in Alexandria").

94. *Without it*. That is, without my honesty.

98. *Noble*. The 2d folio has "nobly." Cf. *Hen. VIII.* ii. 4. 141: "she 's noble born;" and *Cor.* iii. 2. 6: "You do the nobler." Gr. 1.

99. *Enforce*. Urge, lay stress upon; as in *Cor.* ii. 3. 227: "enforce his pride," etc.

100. *Griefs*. Grievances. Cf. *J. C.* i. 3. 118: "redress of all these griefs;" *Id.* iv. 2. 42: "Speak your griefs softly," etc. See also *1 Hen. IV.* p. 192.

102. *Atone*. Reconcile. Cf. *Rich. II.* i. 1. 202: "Since we cannot atone you;" and see our ed. p. 156.

110. *Your considerate stone*. That is, *I am* as silent as a stone. The meaning seems obvious enough, but Johnson wanted to read "Go to, you considerate ones," and Heath conjectured "your confederates love." Steevens cites many passages to show that "still as a stone" was a common simile. Cf. *T. A.* iii. 1. 46: "A stone is silent and offendeth not." Tollet explains the passage thus: "I will henceforth seem senseless as a stone, however I may observe and consider your words and actions;" but we take it that *considerate* is simply = discreet, circumspect.

115. *What hoop*, etc. Steevens compares *2 Hen. IV.* iv. 4. 43: "A hoop of gold to bind thy brothers in."

120. *Say not so*. The folios have "Say not, say;" corrected by Rowe. In the next line they have "proof" or "proof" for *reproof*, which was the conjecture of Warb.

122. *Were well deserv'd of rashness.* Would be well deserved for your rashness.

128. *To his wife.* Cf. *J. C.* ii. 1. 293, *Ham.* i. 2. 14, etc. See also *Matt.* iii. 9, *Luke*, iii. 8, etc. Gr. 189.

133. *Import.* Carry with them.

134. *Be tales.* For the measure, Pope reads "be but tales," and Capell "then be tales." Steevens conjectures "be as tales," St. "be half tales," Keightley "be tales only," and Nicholson "be mere tales."

144. *Power unto.* Elsewhere we have *of* (*Ham.* ii. 2. 27, etc.), *upon* (as in i. 3. 23 above), *in* (*Much Ado*, iv. 1. 75, etc.), and *over* (*Rich. III.* i. 2. 47, etc.).

156. *I must thank him only,* etc. I must just thank him, lest I be thought forgetful of his courtesies; and then I will defy him.

158. *At heel of that.* Cf. *Ham.* iii. 2. 341: "But is there no sequel at the heels of this mother's admiration?" See also *T. of A.* i. 1. 27, etc.

159. *Of us.* For *of* with the agent, see Gr. 170.

164. *So is the fame.* Such is the report.

167. *Most.* Utmost, greatest; as in *Ham.* i. 5. 180: "at your most need," etc. Gr. 17.

168. *To my sister's view.* To see my sister; the "objective genitive."

177. *Digested.* The 1st folio has "disgested." So in *Cor.* i. 1. 154 and *J. C.* i. 3. 205 we find "disgest." See Nares, s. v. *Disgest*; and cf. Wb.

180. *Eight wild boars roasted,* etc. See extract from North, p. 151 above.

186. *Square to her.* Just to her. Cf. *T. of A.* v. 4. 36:

"All have not offended;  
For those that were, it is not square to take  
Of those that are, revenges."

188. *Upon the river of Cydnus.* Mason criticised this as "an instance of negligence and inattention in S.," since, according to 216 below, Antony, being then in the market-place, did not see her on the river; which reminds one of Yellowplush's surprise at finding that Boulogne-sur-Mer was on the shore and not "on the sea." *Upon the river*, as Clarke notes, means "on the shores of the river," including the "city."

192. *The burge she sat in,* etc. Cf. North, p. 151 above.

200. *Cloth-of-gold of tissue.* Explained by some as = cloth-of-gold in tissue or texture (for *of*=*in*, see Gr. 173); but St. is probably right in making it = "cloth-of-gold on a ground of tissue." He says that the expression "repeatedly occurs in early English books." He might have added that S. takes it from North. See p. 151 above.

201. *That Venus.* Warb. says that this means "the Venus of Protogenes, mentioned by Pliny."

206. *What they undid did.* That is, seemed to produce the glow they were intended to allay. Johnson thought it would be better to read "what they did, undid."

208. *Tended her i' the eyes.* Apparently = waited upon her looks. Clarke compares *M. N. D.* iii. 1. 168: "gambol in his eyes." Steevens cites *Ham.* iv. 4. 6: "We shall express our duty in his eye;" that is, in our personal attendance upon him.

209. *And made their bends adornings.* This is the great *crux* of the play. The notes upon it in the Var. of 1821 fill six pages, and include some very amusing matter. More recent commentators have added a good deal more of the same sort. If the old text be right, the simplest explanation is that they made their obeisance, or bowed, with such grace that it added to their beauty; or, as Steevens puts it, "each inclined her person so gracefully that the very act of humiliation was an improvement of her own beauty." This idea of grace in doing service follows naturally enough the mention of their waiting upon her in the preceding line. Hamner changed *adornings* to "adorings," and W. reads "their bends, adoring." The only other emendation or explanation that seems worth mentioning is Dr. Ingleby's (*Shakes. Hermeneutics*, p. 119): "We read, after Zachary Jackson, 'the bends' adornings.' Both *eyes* and *bends* were parts of Cleopatra's barge. The *eyes* of a ship are the hawseholes; the *bends* are the wales, or thickest planks in the ship's sides. North has it: 'others tending the tackle and ropes of the barge;' which settles the question as to the meaning of *eyes*: and that once fixed, the other part of the interpretation is inevitable. What could the hardy soldier, Eno-barbus, care for the curves of the mermaids' bodies? To us it is obvious that if the girls tended Cleopatra at the eyes, they would, *there*, be the natural ornaments of the bends." This is ingenious, but we cannot accept it. The reference in North to "tending the tackle" follows (see p. 151 above) the mention of "steering the helm;" and the counterpart to it in the play is *the silken tackle*, etc., which occupies the same position in the description. The part of North's account which corresponds to *made their bends adornings* seems to be the statement that the gentlewomen were apparelled "like the Graces," and this might suggest a reference to grace in their movements. We believe that in all that has been written on the passage, no one has called attention to the very close paraphrase of North which S. gives: "Her ladies and *gentlewomen* . . . were apparelled *like the nymphs Nereids* (which are the *mermaids* of the waters) and"—after getting so far we have only to seek a parallel for "like the Graces;" and may we not find it in *made their bends adornings?*—made their very obeisance, as they *tended her*, like that of the Graces waiting on Venus. As to the appropriateness of the description in the mouth of "the hardy soldier Eno-barbus," is it any more poetical or sentimental than what precedes and follows? If he had an eye for the "delicate cheeks" and the "flower-soft hands" and all that, why not for the "curves of the mermaids' bodies?" Note how fond he is of dwelling on Cleopatra's witchery. Cf. 229-241 below, i. 2. 146 fol. above, etc.

210. *Tackle.* As a kind of "collective" noun, it here takes a plural verb. The later folios have "tackles."

211. *Swell.* Perhaps suggested by the swelling of the sails, and possibly with the added figurative idea of palpitating, as it were, with pleasure at the touch. Coll. adopts the bad "Smell" of his MS.

212. *Yarely.* Readily, deftly. Cf. *yare* (=quick) in v. 2. 282 below.

214. *Wharfs.* Banks; used by S. only here and in *Ham.* i. 5. 33: "on Lethe wharf."

217. *But for vacancy.* "Alluding to an axiom in the Peripatetic philosophy then in vogue, that *Nature abhors a vacuum*" (Warb.).

222. *It should.* It would. Gr. 326.

225. *Barber'd ten times o'er.* Cf. 8 above.

226. *His ordinary.* His supper, his meal. Cf. *A. W.* ii. 3. 211: "for two ordinaries." S. uses the noun nowhere else except in *A. Y. L.* iii. 5. 42: "the ordinary Of Nature's sale-work."

227. *Wench.* In the time of S. "not always used in a bad sense, but as a general familiar expression, in any variation of tone between tenderness and contempt" (Schmidt).

232. *Did make defect perfection.* An expression not unlike *made their bends adornings* above.

236. *Stale.* Render stale; changed in the 2d folio to "steale." Cf. *J. C.* i. 2. 73: "To stale with ordinary oaths my love;" *Id.* iv. 1. 38: "out of use and stal'd by other men," etc.

238. *But she makes hungry,* etc. Cf. *V. and A.* 19:

"And yet not cloy thy lips with loath'd satiety,  
But rather famish them amid their plenty."

Malone quotes *Per.* v. 1. 113: "Who starves the ears she feeds, and makes them hungry."

240. *Become themselves.* Are becoming. Malone compares *Sonn.* 150. 5: "Whence hast thou this becoming of things ill?"

241. *Riggish.* Wanton; the only instance of the word in S. Steevens and Malone cite examples of the noun *rig* (=harlot), but none of the adjective.

244. *Lottery.* Prize. Theo. has "allotery" (the suggestion of Warb.) =allotment.

SCENE III.—3. *Bow my prayers.* Rowe reads "in prayers," and the Coll. MS. "with prayers."

6. *Kept my square.* Explained by the context. Cf. the use of the verb in *W. T.* v. 1. 52:

"O that ever I  
Had squar'd me to thy counsel!"

8. *Good night, sir.* The 2d folio gives this to Octavia; but the reply of Cæsar shows that it is addressed to him.

14. *In my motion.* In my mind, "intuitively" (Schmidt). Cf. *A. W.* iii. 1. 13:

"like a common and an outward man,  
That the great figure of a council frames  
By self-unable motion; therefore dare not  
Say what I think of it;"

and see our ed. p. 157. Theo. reads "notion" here, as Warb. does in *A. W.*

20. *Thy demon, that thy spirit,* etc. The reading of the 1st folio; the 2d has "that 's thy." Cf. the passage in North, p. 155 above. The wording of this seems to have suggested the change in the 2d folio, and has led some of the modern editors to adopt that reading; but K., D.,



V., W., Clarke, and the Camb. ed. follow the 1st folio. Abbott (Gr. 239) finds only one instance of the demonstrative before a possessive pronoun in S. (*J. C.* ii. i. 112: "this our lofty scene"); but the combination is not uncommon in the plays. Cf. *Hen. V.* iv. 8. 96, *T. and C.* i. 1. 55, *J. C.* v. 5. 27, *Macb.* i. 7. 53, ii. 2. 61, iii. 6. 48, etc. See also iii. 5. 17 and iv. 14. 79 in the present play.

For *demon*=genius, or attendant spirit, cf. *Macb.* iii. i. 56:

"There is none but he  
Whose being I do fear; and under him  
My Genius is rebuk'd, as it is said  
Mark Antony's was by Cæsar;"

and *C. of E.* v. i. 332:

"One of these men is Genius to the other;  
And so of these. Which is the natural man,  
And which the spirit?"

23. *A fear*. Apparently a simple personification, though Steevens thinks it necessary to compare the introduction of *Fear* as a personage in the old moralities. Thirlby's conjecture of "afeard" is, however, plausible enough.

28. *Thickens*. Grows dim. Cf. *Macb.* iii. 2. 50:

"Light thickens, and the crow  
Makes wing to the rooky wood."

31. *Away*. The folios have "alway;" corrected by Pope.

35. *The very dice*, etc. Cf. North, p. 155 above.

36. *Cunning*. Skill; as in iii. 12. 31 below. Cf. *Ps.* cxxxvii. 5, and the adjective in *Gen.* xxv. 27, etc.

37. *Speeds*. Has good luck, prospers. See *W. T.* p. 161, note on *Sped.*

39. *All to nought*. That is, when the odds are as everything to nothing. Cf. *Rich. III.* i. 2. 238: "And yet to win her,—all the world to nothing;" and *Cor.* v. 2. 10: "it is lots to blanks."

*Quails*. "The ancients used to match quails as we match cocks" (Johnson). The birds were *in*hoop'd, or confined within a circle, to keep them "up to the scratch;" or, as others say, the one that was driven out of the hoop was considered beaten. Hanmer reads "in-coop'd at odds," and Capell "in whoop'd-at odds."

SCENE IV.—6. *At the Mount*. That is, at Misenum. The 1st folio omits *at*.

8. *About*. That is, by a roundabout way. Cf. *Macb.* iii. 3. 11: "His horses go about."

SCENE V.—1. *Moody*. Pensive, sad; as in *C. of E.* v. i. 79, etc. Cf. *T. N.* i. i. 1: "If music be the food of love, play on."

3. *Billiards*. An anachronism, as Malone and others have pointed out; but cf. *C. of E.* p. 103.

8. *Show'd*. S. uses both *showed* and *shown* as the participle; so *bended* (12 below) and *bent*.

10. *Angle*. Angling-line. See *Ham.* p. 269.
12. *Tawny-finn'd*. The folios have "Tawny fine" or "Tawny-fine;" corrected by Theo.
15. *'T was merry when*, etc. See North, p. 152 above.
18. *Fervency*. Eagerness; the only instance of the word in S. *Fervent* does not occur in his works.
22. *Tires*. Head-dresses. Cf. *M. W.* iii. 3. 60: "thou hast the right arched beauty of the brow that becomes the ship-tire, the tire-valiant, or any tire of Venetian admittance."
23. *Philippan*. S. names Antony's sword after the battle of Philippi; though, as Theo. tells us, there was no such custom in Roman times.
24. *Ram*. Hamner changes the word to "Rain;" and Delius conjectures "Cram," as in *Temp.* ii. 1. 106. Malone compares *J. C.* v. 3. 74.
26. *Antony's dead!* The reading of the 2d folio; the 1st has "*Anthony's dead.*" The Camb. editors adopt Delius's conjecture of "Antonus dead!"
27. *Mistress*. A trisyllable. Cf. *frustrate* in v. 1. 2 below. Gr. 477.
30. *Lipp'd*. The verb occurs again in *Oth.* iv. 1. 72: "To lip a wanton in a secure couch."
32. *We use*. We are accustomed. We do not now use the present in this sense. See *A. Y. L.* p. 156.
33. *The dead are well*. For this euphemism, cf. *W. T.* v. 1. 30, 2 *Hen. IV.* v. 2. 3, *R. and J.* iv. 5. 76, v. 1. 17, etc. As Henley remarks, this use of *well* seems to have been suggested by 2 *Kings*, iv. 26.
38. *So tart a favour*. So sour a face. For *favour*, see *Ham.* p. 263, or *M. N. D.* p. 130. Hamner reads "why so tart," and Malone "needs so tart."
41. *Formal*. Ordinary, common. Cf. *C. of E.* p. 144. Johnson explains it as "decent, regular."
44. *Captive*. The 2d folio misprints "captaine," and "Marke" for *Make* in 49 below; and in both cases the later folios follow it.
51. *Precedence*. What has gone before; as in the only other instance in which S. uses the word—*L. L. L.* iii. 1. 83. The accent is on the penult there as here.
64. *Unhair*. The only instance of the verb in S. *Unhair'd* (= beardless) is a conjectural reading in *K. John*, v. 2. 133 (see our ed. p. 174).
71. *Boot thee with*. Give thee to boot.
74. *Have made no fault*. Cf. *W. T.* iii. 2. 218: "you have made fault;" *Sonn.* 35. 5: "All men make faults," etc.
75. *Keep yourself within yourself*. That is, do not get *beside* yourself with passion. Steevens compares *T. of S.* ind. 1. 100: "we can contain ourselves."
78. *Melt Egypt into Nile!* Cf. i. 1. 33 above: "Let Rome in Tiber melt."
81. *Afeard*. Used by S. interchangeably with *afraid*, which Pope substitutes here. Cf. iii. 3. 1 below.
90. *Worser*. Used by S. some twenty times. Cf. i. 2. 57 above.
97. *Thou wouldst appear most ugly*. That is, "this news hath made thee a most ugly man" (*K. John*, iii. 1. 37).

101. *Much unequal.* Very unjust. Cf. *2 Hen. IV.* iv. 1. 102:

"To lay a heavy and unequal hand  
Upon our honours."

103. *That art not what thou'rt sure of.* The reading of the folios, much tinkered by the editors. K. explains it thus: "Thou art not an honest man, of which thou art thyself assured, because thy master's fault has made a knave of thee." Clarke says: "Who art not thyself that fault which thou art so sure has been committed. The messenger has before said, 'I that do bring the news made not the match,' and 'I have made no fault;' and he has so often repeated his assertion that Antony is married, that Cleopatra alludes to it as 'what thou'rt sure of.'" V. thinks it may be—"Thou (the bearer) art not thyself the evil thing of which thou art so certain, and dost not merit to bear its odium;" and this seems to us the simplest way of putting it. Of the emendations, the following are worth noting: "that sayst but what thou'rt sure of" (Hammer); and "That art not—What? thou'rt sure of't?" (Mason's conjecture). W. changes *not* to "but," and explains the line thus: "being merely a messenger, you are to be regarded only according to the tenour of your message." He also takes *that* in the preceding line to be a demonstrative, and adds: "Cleopatra, in reply to the messenger's plea that he only performs his office, says, 'O that (namely, Antony's marriage), which is his fault, should make a knave of thee, that art but what thy tidings are.'" H. reads "art in what," etc.

105. *Are.* The subject *merchandise* (=goods) is treated as a plural. Cf. *tackle* in ii. 2. 210 above.

112. *Feature.* Personal appearance. Cf. *K. John*, ii. 1. 126: "Liker in feature to his father Geoffrey." See also *Id.* iv. 2. 264, *Rich. III.* i. 1. 19, *Hen. VIII.* iii. 2. 50, *Ham.* iii. 1. 167, iii. 2. 25, *Lear*, iv. 2. 63, etc. S. uses the plural only in *Temp.* iii. 1. 52.

116. *Though he be painted,* etc. Alluding, as St. notes, to the "double" pictures formerly in vogue, of which Burton says: "Like those double or turning pictures; stand before which you see a fair maid, on the one side an ape, on the other an owl." Cf. Chapman, *All Fools*, i. 1:

"But like a couzening picture, which one way  
Shows like a crow, another like a swan."

117. *Way's.* As in the 4th folio, and="way he's" (Hammer's reading); "ways" in the earlier folios.

SCENE VI.—7. *Tall.* Stout, sturdy. Cf. *T. N.* p. 123.

13. *Ghosted.* Steevens quotes an instance of the verb from Burton, *Anat. of Melan.* preface: "What madnesse ghosts this old man? but what madnesse ghosts us all?"

16. *The all-honour'd.* The 1st folio omits *the*, and in 19 misprints "his" for *is*.

24. *Fear.* Frighten. Cf. *M. of V.* ii. 1. 9:

"this aspect of mine  
Hath fear'd the valiant."

See also *K. John*, p. 147.

27. *O'ercount me of my father's house.* As Malone notes, "*o'ercount* seems to be used equivocally, and Pompey perhaps meant to insinuate that Antony not only *outnumbered* but had *overreached* him." According to Plutarch, "when Pompey's house was put to open sale, Antonius bought it; but when they asked him money for it, he made it very strange, and was offended with them." See also p. 154 above.

28. *But since the cuckoo builds not for himself,* etc. "Since, like the cuckoo, that seizes the nests of other birds, you have invaded a house which you could not build, keep it while you can" (Johnson). For other allusions to this habit of the cuckoo, cf. *1 Hen. IV.* v. 1. 60 (see the long note in our ed. p. 195), *Lear*, i. 4. 235, and *R. of L.* 849.

30. *From the present.* Away from, or foreign to, the present business. Gr. 158.

34. *To try a larger fortune.* That is, in trying, or if you try, for more at the hands of Fortune. He hints that in risking the chances of war he may lose rather than gain. For the "indefinite" use of the infinitive, see Gr. 356.

37. *Greed.* The reading of the 1st and 2d folios; the 3d and 4th (followed by the modern eds.) have "greed." Cf. *C. of E.* p. 145, or Wb.

39. *Targes.* Targets, shields; as in *Cymb.* v. 5. 5, where, as here, the word is a monosyllable. See Gr. 471.

42. *Though I lose,* etc. Clarke remarks: "The historical fact of Sextus Pompey's having courteously received Antony's mother in Sicily when she fled from Italy is recorded by Plutarch; but the touch of delicacy in sentiment—declaring that to remind or reproach another with a benefit conferred is to forfeit the merit of it—is the dramatist's own exquisite addition. S. has more than once taken occasion to enforce this refinement in social morality; he has made that noble-minded, warm-natured, delicate-souled being, Antonio, the sea-captain in *T. N.* (whom we can never help associating, in strange closeness of analogy, with S. himself in character and disposition), say [iii. 4. 383]:

'Do not tempt my misery,  
Lest that it make me so unsound a man  
As to upbraid you with those kindnesses  
That I have done for you.'

47. *Am well studied.* Am studious or earnestly desirous. Cf. *2 Hen. IV.* ii. 2. 10: "so loosely studied;" and *M. of V.* ii. 2. 205: "well studied in a sad ostent," etc. Cf. Gr. 294, 374.

51. *Timelier.* Earlier, sooner. Cf. *Macb.* p. 199.

54. *What counts harsh fortune casts.* The metaphor, as Warb. notes, is from making marks or lines in *casting accounts.*

66. *Meanings.* The folios have "meaning;" but Heath's emendation is required by the following *them.*

70. *A certain queen,* etc. Ritson says: "This is from the margin of North's *Plutarch*, 1579: 'Cleopatra trussed up in a mattress, and so brought to Cæsar upon Apollodorus' back;' but this marginal reference is to the following in the text: "She, only taking Apollodorus Sicilian of all her friends, took a little boat, and went away with him in it in the night, and came and landed hard by the foot of the castle. Then having

no other mean to come into the court without being known, she laid herself down upon a mattress or flockbed, which Apollodorus her friend tied and bound up together like a bundle with a great leather thong, and so took her upon his back and brought her thus hampered in this fardle unto Cæsar in at the castle gate. (O This was the first occasion (as it is reported) that made Cæsar to love her: but afterwards, when he saw her sweet conversation and pleasant entertainment, he fell then in further liking with her, and did reconcile her again unto her brother the king, with condition that they two jointly should reign together."

73. *Are toward.* Are in preparation. Cf. *T. of A.* iii. 6. 68: "Here's a noble feast toward;" *T. of S.* v. 1. 14: "some cheer is toward," etc.

83. *Have known.* That is, have known each other. Cf. *Cymb.* i. 4. 36: "Sir, we have known together in Orleans."

97. *Whatsome'er.* The reading of the 1st folio ("whatsomere"); changed to "whatsoe're" in the 2d. See *A. W.* p. 161. *True*=honest; as often. For its use in antithesis to *thief*, see *Cymb.* p. 182.

110. *Pray ye, sir?* Are you in earnest?

112. *Is.* For the singular verb with two singular subjects, see Gr. 336. Coll. prints the speech as a question.

113. *Divine of.* Predict concerning. Cf. *Rich. II.* iii. 4. 79: "divine his downfall," etc.

120. *Conversation.* Behaviour, conduct. See 2 *Hen. IV.* p. 205.

127. *Occasion.* Need, necessity (Schmidt). Cf. *T. of A.* iii. 3. 15: "But his occasions might have wooed me first," etc.

SCENE VII.—I. *Enter . . . with a banquet.* That is, with a dessert. Cf. *T. and S.* v. 2. 9:

"My banquet is to close our stomachs up  
After our great good cheer."

Nares quotes Massinger, *Unnatural Combat*:

"We'll dine in the great room, but let the music  
And banquet be prepared here."

Coll. adds, from *Lord Cromwell*, 1602:

"'T is strange, how that we and the Spaniard differ;  
Their dinner is our banquet after dinner."

*Plants.* As Johnson notes, there seems to be a play on the word as applied to the soles of the feet (Latin *planta*). Steevens cites Lupton, *Notable Things*: "the plants or soles of the feet;" and Chapman, *Iliad*: "Even to the low plants of his feet."

4. *High-coloured.* The 1st folio misprints "high Conlord."

5. *Alms-drink.* Warb. says that this means "that liquor of another's share which his companion drinks to ease him." He sees also a satirical allusion to "Cæsar and Antony's admitting him into the triumvirate, in order to take off from themselves the load of envy." Cf. *J. C.* iv. 1. 18 fol.

6. *Pinch one another by the disposition.* A phrase="touching one in a sore place" (Warb.); or "as they try each other by banter" (Clarke).

Coll. thinks that it refers to "the sign they give each other regarding the disposition of Lepidus to drink."

13. *Partisan*. A kind of halberd. Cf. *R. and J.* i. 1. 80, 101, *Ham.* i. 1. 140, etc.

15. *Are the holes, etc.* The comparison is expressed elliptically: "is as sorry a blank as are the empty spaces," etc. (Clarke). In *sphere* we have an allusion to the old Ptolemaic astronomy. See *Ham.* p. 254. *Disaster*=injure, disfigure; the only instance of the verb in *S.* Schmidt remarks that it is "rather blunderingly used;" but it was an astrological term and is probably suggested here by the figure that precedes.

17. *They take the flow o' the Nile, etc.* *S.* probably got this information, either from Holland's *Pliny*, as Reed suggests, or from John Pory's translation of Leo's *Hist. of Africa*, 1600, as Malone thinks more probable.

20. *Foison*. Full harvest, plenty; as in *Temp.* ii. 1. 163, iv. 1. 110, *Macb.* iv. 3. 88, *Sonn.* 53. 9, etc.

26. *Your serpent, etc.* For the colloquial use of *your*, see Gr. 221.

33. *In*. That is, "in for it" (=drunk).

34. *Pyramises*. The singular *pyramis* was in use in the time of *S.* (cf. *1 Hen. VI.* i. 6. 21), but the plural is his own, and is probably intended as a touch of drunken enunciation. In v. 2. 61 below we have *pyramides*. The booziness of Lepidus is well hit off here. "His feeble attempt at scientific inquiry, in the remark concerning *your serpent of Egypt*, his flabbily persistent researches touching *your crocodile*, and his limp recurrence to his pet expression *strange serpent*, are all conceived in the highest zest of comic humour" (Clarke).

40. *This wine for Lepidus!* This is "the health that Pompey gives him" (52 below).

44. *It own*. For the old possessive *it*, especially in combination with *own*, see *W. T.* p. 172.

58. *Held my cap off*. Been a servant, been faithful.

69. *Inclips*. Embraces, encloses. Cf. *clip* in iv. 8. 8 below. On *pales*, cf. *Cymb.* iii. 1. 19: "paled in With rocks," etc.

71. *Competitors*. Partners, associates. See on i. 4. 3 above.

74. *There*. Changed by Pope to "then." Steevens conjectures "theirs," but adds that *there* may be="in the vessel." It may be accompanied with a gesture towards the company they have left.

83. *Pall'd*. Impaired, waning; the only instance of this sense in *S.* See, however, *Ham.* p. 267, note on 9.

85. *This health to Lepidus!* But Lepidus is already "under the table," so to speak. We have heard nothing from him since Antony admonished him (61 above) that he was about to "sink."

93. *Then, is drunk*. The folios have "then he is;" corrected by Rowe.

94. *Go on wheels!* "The world goes on wheels" was a common phrase of the time. Taylor the Water-Poet took it for the title of one of his pamphlets.

95. *Reels*. Apparently suggested by *drunk*, and used for the sake of the rhyme to *wheels*. Cf. 118 below. Steevens conjectured "grease the wheels" for *increase the reels!*

98. *Strike the vessels.* Probably = "tap the casks," as most of the editors have explained it. Weber cites Fletcher, *Monsieur Thomas*, v. 10: "Home, Launce, and strike a fresh piece of wine," etc. The word *vessels* also favours this explanation, being elsewhere used of casks or large vessels; as in *T. of A.* ii. 2. 186: "If I would broach the vessels of my love," etc. Some, however, make *strike the vessels* = strike your cups together. Clarke, who adopts this explanation, objects to the other that Antony would hardly give an order for tapping fresh casks when Pompey was the entertainer; but the carousal had now reached a point where none of the company would stand overmuch upon etiquette. Ritson quotes *Oth.* ii. 3. 71: "And let me the canakin clink, clink!"

102. *Possess it.* "Be master of it" (Schmidt); or "occupy it, fill it up" (Clarke). The reading is perhaps doubtful. The Coll. MS. has "Propose," which occurred independently to W.; and St. conjectures "Propose."

112. *The holding.* The "burden" of the song. For *bear* the folios have "beate" or "beat;" corrected by Theo.

115. *Pink eyne.* Winking or half-shut eyes (the effect of intoxication); with perhaps a reference to the other sense of red. Johnson in his *Dict.* defines a *pink eye* as "a small eye," and quotes this passage in illustration. Nares quotes Fleming, *Nomenclator*: "Ayant fort petits yeux. That hath little eyes: pink-eyed;" and Wilkins, *Alph. Dict.*: "pink-eyed, narrow eyed." For the old plural *eyne*, cf. *M. N. D.* i. 1. 242, ii. 2. 99, iii. 2. 138, v. 1. 178, etc. We find it without the rhyme in *R. of L.* 1229 and *Per.* iii. prol. 5.

116. *Fats.* "Vats" (Pope's reading). Cf. *Jowl*, ii. 24, iii. 13. See also Baret, *Alvearie*: "A fat, or vat. Orca."

117. *Hairs.* For the plural, cf. *M. of V.* i. 2. 9, iii. 2. 120, *C. of E.* iii. 2. 48, etc. Here, however, it may be used because more than one person is referred to. Cf. *Rich. II.* p. 206, note on *Sights*.

125. *The wild disguise*, etc. The wild intoxication hath almost made antics or buffoons (cf. *Rich. II.* p. 192) of us all. Clarke remarks: "The discriminative characterization developed in each of the revellers—Lepidus's fatuity and solemn dulness floundering beneath the overpowering effect of the repeated healths or toasts with which he is plied; Octavius's reluctance at the subversion of his cold equanimity by the riot of the carousal and the effect of the wine; Enobarbus's mad spirits—yet he even at length giving token of being 'weaker than the wine;' Pompey's capital bit of maudlin ('O Antony, you have my father's house— But, what! we are friends'), half lingering resentment, half drunken magnanimity of forgiveness; the untouched strength of the seasoned Mark Antony, able to bear any amount of drained cups; together with the rich gusto and classical grape-crowned animation of the whole scene, combine to render this one of the most magnificently painted orgy-descriptions ever set down on paper. It glows before our eyes like a Rubens canvas. . . . The finishing the whole with a shout and a flinging-up of caps puts the finishing stroke of climax to this finely conceived scene of wild vivacity."

130. *Take heed*, etc. The 1st folio (followed substantially by the others) reads:

"*Eno*. Take heed you fall not *Menas*: Ile not on shore  
No to my Cabin:" etc.

The editors have divided the speech in various ways; the arrangement in the text is Capell's.

135. *Hoo!* See on iii. 2. 11 below, and *Cor.* p. 220.

---

### ACT III.

SCENE I.—1. *Struck*. "Alludes to *darting*: thou whose darts have so often struck others art struck now thyself" (Johnson).

4. *Thy Pacorus*, etc. Pacorus was the son of Orodes, king of Parthia.

10. *Chariots*. Walker and D. conjecture "chariot;" but, as Clarke remarks, "a plural form, used in this way, is not unfrequent among poets and poetic writers or speakers, to give the effect of amplitude and generalization."

13. *May make too great an act*. Make an act too great; that is, as the context shows, because it may excite the jealousy of one's superior in office.

15. *Him we serve's away*. For the "confusion of construction" (or "attraction," as some prefer to call it), cf. *A. Y. L.* i. i. 46: "Ay, better than him I am before knows me," etc. See Gr. 208, and cf. 410. Pope of course changed *him* to "he."

24. *Darken him*. Obscures himself. Cf. *Cor.* iv. 7. 5:

"And you are darken'd in this action, sir,  
Even by your own."

28. *The which*. See Gr. 287.

29. *Grants*. Affords, allows. Warb. remarks: "The sense is this: 'Thou hast that, Ventidius, which if thou didst want, there would be no distinction between thee and thy sword. You would be both equally cutting and senseless.' This was wisdom or knowledge of the world."

34. *Juded*. Driven like *jades*, or worthless nags (cf. *Rich.* II. p. 219).

SCENE II.—6. *'T is*. Used contemptuously; as in *M. of V.* iii. 3. 18, *Hen. V.* iii. 6. 70, *R. and J.* iv. 2. 14, etc. For the familiar use, cf. *Macb.* p. 168.

11. *Hoo!* The 1st folio has "How," the later folios "Oh!" or "Oh?" The folio often has *how* for *ho* or *hoo*, and we follow Clarke in reading the latter here as a favourite exclamation of Enobarbus. He adds: "The breathless fun of the present dialogue, its hurry of hyperbolic phrases heaped one atop of the other, as the speakers tumble them out in emulation of each other, for representation of what Lepidus says in exaggerated praise of both his objects of admiration, make one feel that S. himself enjoyed writing it."

12. *Thou Arabian bird!* The phoenix. Cf. *Cymb.* i. 6. 17: "She is alone the Arabian bird;" *Temp.* iii. 3. 22:



-  
 "Now I will believe  
 That there are unicorns, that in Arabia  
 There is one tree, the phoenix' throne, one phoenix  
 At this hour reigning there," etc.

16. *Hoo!* The reading of the first three folios; the 4th folio and most modern eds. have "Ho!"

17. *Cast.* Compute; as in *Sonn.* 49. 3, 2 *Hen. IV.* v. 1. 21, etc. Cf. ii. 6. 54 above.

*Number*=express in numbers, or verse; the only instance of this sense in *S.*

20. *Shards.* The horny wing-cases of the "sharded" (*Cymb.* iii. 3. 20) or "shard-borne beetle" (*Macb.* iii. 2. 42). The meaning is: "they are the wings that raise this heavy lumpish insect from the ground" (Steevens).

26. *As my farthest band,* etc. "As I will venture the greatest pledge of security on the trial of thy conduct" (Johnson); or, as I will pledge any thing that you will prove to be. For *band*=bond, cf. *Rich. II.* i. 1. 2, 1 *Hen. IV.* iii. 2. 157, *C. of E.* iv. 2. 49, etc. For *aproof*, cf. *A. W.* ii. 5. 3: "of very valiant aproof" (=of approved valour), and see also *Id.* i. 2. 50.

28. *Piece of virtue.* Cf. *Temp.* i. 2. 56: "Thy mother was a piece of virtue;" and *Per.* iv. 6. 118: "Thou art a piece of virtue." For similar examples of *piece*=masterpiece, see *W. T.* iv. 4. 32, *Lear*, iv. 6. 137, and v. 2. 99 below.

29. *Cement.* *S.* accents both the noun and the verb (which occurs only in ii. 1. 48 above) on the first syllable.

32. *Mean.* Means; as often. Cf. iv. 6. 35 below, and see *R. and J.* p. 189.

35. *Curious.* Careful, punctilious, scrupulous. See *A. W.* p. 138 or *Cymb.* p. 179.

40. *The elements,* etc. The wish probably refers to her voyage to Egypt. Cf. *Oth.* ii. 1. 45:

"O let the heavens  
 Give him defence against the elements,  
 For I have lost him on a dangerous sea!"

Johnson explained it: "May the different *elements* of the body, or principles of life, maintain such proportion and harmony as may keep you cheerful." Cf. *J. C.* v. 5. 73, and see our ed. p. 185.

43. *The April's in her eyes.* Cf. *T. and C.* i. 2. 189: "he will weep you, an't were a man born in April."

49. *At full of tide,* etc. Cf. 2 *Hen. IV.* ii. 3. 63:

"As with the tide swell'd up unto his height,  
 That makes a still-stand, running neither way."

52. *Were he a horse.* "A horse is said to have a *cloud in his face* when he has a black or dark-coloured spot between his eyes. This gives him a sour look, and, being supposed to indicate an ill temper, is of course regarded as a blemish" (Steevens).

57. *Rheum.* Cf. *T. and C.* v. 3. 105: "and I have a rheum in mine eyes too, and such an ache in my bones," etc. See *Wb.*

58. *Confound*. Destroy; as in ii. 5. 92 above. *Wail'd*=bewailed; as often. Cf. *V. and A.* 1017, *C. of E.* iv. 2. 24, *Cor.* iv. 1. 26, etc.
59. *Wept*. The folios have "weepe" or "weep," which Steevens defended. The editors generally adopt *wept*, which is due to Theo.
62. *Wrestle*. The 1st and 2d folios have "wrestle," which is still the vulgar pronunciation.

SCENE III.—2. *Go to, go to*. The 1st folio prints it "Go too, go too."

3. *Herod of Jewry*. See on i. 2. 27 above.

14. *As me*. See Gr. 210.

22. *Station*. Mode of standing. Cf. *Ham.* iii. 4. 58: "A station like the herald Mercury," etc.

24. *Breather*. Cf. *Sonn.* 81. 11: "When all the breathers of this world are dead." See also *A. Y. L.* iii. 2. 297.

25. *Observance*. Observation. Cf. *A. W.* iii. 2. 5: "By what observance, I pray you?" *Oth.* iii. 3. 151: "Out of his scattering and unsure observance," etc. So *make better note*=be better observers.

37. *As low as*. Capell conjectured "Lower than;" but the original is a cant phrase with that meaning.

41. *Proper*. "Nice;" often used in a complimentary way. See *Temp.* ii. 2. 63, *T. G. of V.* iv. 1. 10, etc.

43. *Harried*. Worried, used roughly; the only instance of the word in S. Minshew, in his *Dict.*, 1617, defines the word, "To turmoile or vexe."

44. *No such thing*. That is, no such remarkable thing, nothing extraordinary.

46. *Defend*. Forbid. Cf. *Much Ado*, ii. 1. 98: "God defend the lute should be like the case!" etc.

SCENE IV.—3. *Semblable*. Like, similar; as in 1 *Hen. IV.* v. 1. 72, *Ham.* v. 2. 124, etc.

9. *Not look't*. The 1st folio has "not look 't," and the 2d "had look 't;" corrected by Theo. Rowe reads "o'er-look'd," and the Coll. MS. has "but look'd."

10. *From his teeth*. That is, for form's sake, not from his heart. Cf. Dryden, *Wild Gallant*: "I am confident she is only angry from the teeth outward."

12. *Stomach*. Resent. See on ii. 2. 9 above.

15. *Presently*. At once; as in ii. 2. 159 above.

16. *O, bless my lord*, etc. Cf. *K. John*, iii. 1. 331 fol.

27. *Stain*. Eclipse, throw into the shade. Cf. *Sonn.* 35. 3: "Clouds and eclipses stain both moon and sun;" and *Rich. II.* iii. 3. 66:

"To dim his glory, and to stain the track  
Of his bright passage to the occident." 4

Theo. reads "strain," Rann "stain" (=sustain), and Coll. "stay" (Boswell's conjecture).

28. *Your desires are yours*. You have what you desire.

32. *Solder*. The 1st and 2d folios have "soader" and the others "sodder."

SCENE V.—5. *Success*. Issue, that which *succeeds* or follows; as in ii. 4. 9 above. Cf. *T. and C.* ii. 2. 117: "Nor fear of bad success," etc.

7. *Rivality*. Copartnership, equality; the only instance of the word in *S.* Cf. *rivals*=associates, companions; as in *Ham.* i. i. 13: "The rivals of my watch," etc.

10. *Appeal*. Impeachment. See *Rich. II.* p. 150. *Up*=shut up.

12. *Then, world, thou hast*. The folios have "Then would thou hast;" corrected by Hanmer.

*A pair of chaps, no more*. The comma was first inserted by Theo.

13. *And throw between them*, etc. "Cæsar and Antony will make war on each other, though they have the world to prey upon between them" (Johnson).

14. *The one the other*. The folios have simply "the other;" corrected by Capell (Johnson's conjecture). Hanmer reads "each other."

19. *More, Domitius*, etc. "I have something *more* to tell you, which I might have told at first, and delayed my news: Antony requires your presence" (Johnson).

SCENE VI.—3. *I' the market-place*, etc. See North, p. 157 above.

9. *Establishment*. Settled inheritance; the only instance of the word in *S.* *Establishment* he does not use at all, though he has both *establish* and *stablish* (*1 Hen. IV.* v. i. 10).

10. *Lydia*. Johnson adopts Upton's conjecture of "Lybia" (from Plutarch), but North has "Lydia."

13. *He there*. The folios have "hither;" corrected by Johnson.

20. *Who*. That is, the people of *Rome*. *Queasy with*=disgusted with.

23. *Who*. The reading of the 1st folio, changed in the 2d to "Whom." Cf. *M. of V.* ii. 6. 30: "For who love I so much?" *Cor.* ii. i. 8: "Who does the wolf love?" etc. Gr. 274.

29. *Being*. That is, he being deposed. The folios have "And being that, we" or "And being that we." Rowe corrected the pointing.

39. *Enter Octavia with her train*. The stage-direction in the folios. Some omit *with her train*, as inconsistent with what follows; but Cæsar simply wonders that she comes with so small a retinue. Antony had told her (iii. 4. 37 above) to take what "company" she pleased.

52. *Ostentation*. Changed by Theo. to "ostent," for the sake of the metre. Walker conjectures "ostention."

53. *Left unlov'd*. The Coll. MS. has "held" for *left*, and Sr. conjectures "felt;" but it is not unlikely that S. wrote *left unlov'd*, which certainly suggests the meaning, though something of logical precision is sacrificed to the antithesis. The editors of the last century were not troubled by it, and it is retained by Coll. (in spite of his MS.), D., K., V., Clarke, and the Camb. ed. St. conjectures "left unpriz'd," and W. adopts "held" without comment. Schmidt says that *left unlov'd* is="not felt; to love a love being a phrase like to think a thought, etc."

61. *Obstruct*. The folios have "abstract," which Schmidt explains as "the shortest way for him and his desires, the readiest opportunity to encompass his wishes." *Obstruct* was suggested by Warb., and is generally adopted by the editors.

67. *Who*. Referring to both of them.
69. *Bocchus, the king of Libya*, etc. See North, p. 158 above.
76. *More larger*. See Gr. 11.
- Ay me*. Changed by Hamner and others to "Ah, me!" but see *C. of E.* p. 142.
80. *Wrong led*. Misled; changed by Capell to "wrong'd."
81. *In negligent danger*. In danger from being negligent.
88. *Make them*. The folios have "makes his" or "make his;" corrected by Capell. Theo. reads "make their." Coll. gave "make his" (referring "his" to *justice*) in his 1st ed., but in his 2d he adopts Capell's reading.
89. *Best of comfort*. "May the best of comfort be yours!" (Steevens). Rowe reads "Be of comfort."
95. *Regiment*. Rule, sway. *Trull*=harlot; as in 1 *Hen. IV.* ii. 2. 28, etc. Johnson remarks that the word was not "a term of mere infamy, but one of slight contempt, as *wench* is now;" but there can be no doubt of its meaning here. Cf. 66 above.
96. *Noises it*. Is noisy, or raises a disturbance. For the use of *it*, see Gr. 226.
98. *Dear'st*. For contracted superlatives, see Gr. 473.

SCENE VII.—3. *Forspoke*. Spoken against, gainsaid. It often meant "to bewitch, or destroy by speaking" (Nares); as in Drayton, *Her. Epist.*:

"Their hellish power, to kill the ploughman's seed  
Or to forspeake whole flocks as they did feed;"

*The Witch of Edmonton*:

"That my bad tongue, by their bad usage made so,  
Forespeakes their cattle, doth bewitch their corn;"

and Burton, *Anat. of Melan.*: "They are in despair, surely forespoken, or bewitched."

5. *Is 't not denounc'd against us?* Is not the war declared against us? See North, p. 158 above: "he proclaimed open war against Cleopatra," etc. Cf. the use of *denunciation* (= formal declaration) in *M. for M.* i. 2. 152. The folios read "If not, denounc'd," etc. Malone has "If not, denounce 't;" and Steevens, "Is 't not? Denounce," etc. The reading in the text is Rowe's.

20. *Take in Toryne*. Capture Toryne. See on i. 1. 23 above.

23. *Becom'd*. For the form, cf. *Cymb.* v. 5. 406: "He would have well becom'd this place." See also *R. and J.* p. 204.

26. *For that*. Because. Gr. 151, 287.

32. *Muleters*. Muleteers. The 1st folio has "militers," the other folios "muliters," which is the spelling in North. Cf. 1 *Hen. VI.* iii. 2. 68: "base muleters of France!" Similar forms are "enginer" (see *Ham.* p. 241), "pioner" (*Ham.* p. 198, or *Oth.* p. 190), "mutiner" (*Cor.* p. 202), etc.

33. *Ingross'd by swift impress*. Got together by a hurried impressment or levy. Cf. *Ham.* i. 1. 75: "impress of shipwrights," etc.

35. *Yare*. Light and manageable. Cf. North: "light of yarage." See also on ii. 2. 212 above.

36. *Full you*. Befall you, come to you. Cf. *K. John*, p. 133, note on *Fair fall*, etc.

44. *Merely*. Entirely, absolutely. See *Temp.* p. 111, note on *We are merely cheated*, etc.

54. *Power*. Force, army. Cf. *J. C.* p. 168, note on *Are levying powers*.

57. *My Thetis!* My sea-nymph!

65. *But his whole action*, etc. Johnson explains this: "His whole conduct becomes ungoverned by the right, or by reason;" but we think it rather means that his action does not rest on that which makes its strength. Malone puts it thus: "His whole conduct in the war is not founded upon that which is his greatest strength (namely, his *land force*), but on the caprice of a woman, who wishes that he should fight by sea."

69. *Marcus Octavius*, etc. In the folios this speech is assigned to "*Ven.*," corrected by Pope. Coll. thinks that "*Ven.*" may be an abbreviation of *Vennard*, the name of an actor. Cf. *T. of S.* p. 127, note on 86.

72. *Carries*. Has a range; probably from archery, as Steevens suggests. Cf. 2 *Hen. IV.* iii. 2. 52: "he would have carried you a forehand shaft a fourteen and fourteen and a half," etc.

73. *Distractions*. Divisions, detachments. Cf. *L. C.* 231: "Their distrust parcels."

77. *Throes forth*. Cf. *Temp.* ii. 1. 231:

"a birth indeed  
Which throes thee much to yield."

SCENE VIII.—5. *Prescript*. Direction, order; like *prescription* in *Hen. VIII.* i. 1. 151.

6. *Jump*. Hazard, stake; the only instance of the noun in S. Cf. the verb in *Macb.* i. 7. 7 (see our ed. p. 177), *Cor.* iii. 1. 154, and *Cymb.* v. 4. 188.

SCENE IX.—1. *Yond*. Not a contraction of *yonder*, as often printed. See *Temp.* p. 121.

2. *Battle*. Army; as in *K. John*, iv. 2. 78, *Hen. V.* iv. chor. 9, etc.

SCENE X.—2. *Antoniad*. The name of Cleopatra's ship. See North, p. 158 above.

5. *Synod*. In five out of the six passages in which S. uses the word, it refers to an assembly of the gods. See *A. Y. L.* p. 173.

6. *Cantle*. Piece; literally, corner. See 1 *Hen. IV.* p. 173.

7. *With*. By; as often. Gr. 193.

9. *Token'd*. Spotted. "The death of those visited by the plague was certain when particular eruptions appeared on the skin; and these were called *God's tokens*" (Steevens). Cf. the use of the noun in *L. L. L.* v. 2. 423 (where there is a play upon the word):

"They have the plague, and caught it of your eyes;  
These lords are visited; you are not free,  
For the Lord's tokens on you do I see;"

and *T. and C.* ii. 3. 187 :

"He is so plaguey proud that the death-tokens of it  
Cry 'no recovery.'"

10. *Ribaudred*. Lewd, profligate. Some have thought the word a corruption of *ribaud* or *ribald*; but "ribaudrous" and "ribaldous" are forms found in Baret and other writers of the time, and *ribaudred* may have been another then in use. Hammer reads "ribald," and Malone "ribald-rid." Coll. has "ribald hag," and Sr. "ribaudred hag."

13. *The elder*. The superior. Steevens compares (misquoting, as often) *J. C.* ii. 2. 46:

"We are two lions litter'd in one day,  
And I the elder and more terrible."

14. *Brize*. Gadfly. Cf. *T. and C.* i. 3. 48 :

"The herd hath more annoyance by the brize  
Than by the tiger."

17. *Loof'd*. Luffed, brought close to the wind; the only instance of the word in S. Coll. suggests that it may be="aloof'd." (from *aloof*).

19. *Mallard*. Drake. Cf. the allusions to the timidity of the wild duck in *1 Hen. IV.* ii. 2. 108 and iv. 2. 21.

28. *Are you thereabouts?* Is that your opinion? Cf. *W. T.* i. 2. 378 :  
"t is thereabouts."

31. 'T is easy to 't. It is easy to go there. *Attend*=wait for.

35. *Wounded chance*. "Broken fortunes" (Malone). Johnson conjectured "chase" for *chance*.

36. *Sits*. Often used of the direction of the wind. Cf. *Much Ado*, ii. 3. 102, *M. of V.* i. 1. 8, *Rich. II.* ii. 1. 265, ii. 2. 123, etc.

SCENE XI.—3. *Lated*. Belated; but not a contraction of that word. Cf. *Macb.* iii. 3. 6 : "the lated traveller;" and see our ed. p. 213.

17. *Sweep your way*. Cf. *Ham.* iii. 4. 204 : "they must sweep my way," etc.

18. *Loathness*. Unwillingness, reluctance; as in *Temp.* ii. 1. 130 and *Cymb.* i. 1. 108.

21. *Possess you*. Put you in possession.

23. *For indeed I have lost command*. Let me entreat you to leave me; for indeed I have lost all power to command you to go (Steevens). Johnson explains it : "For I am not master of my own emotions."

35. *He at Philippi*, etc. Cæsar at Philippi kept his sword in the scabbard, like one wearing it in the dance. Cf. *A. W.* ii. 1. 33 :

"no sword worn  
But one to dance with;"

and see our ed. p. 146.

37. *The lean and wrinkled Cassius*. Cf. *J. C.* i. 2. 194 fol.

38. *Ended*. Cf. iv. 14. 22 below.

39. *Dealt on lieutenantry*. Acted by his lieutenants, fought by proxy. Cf. iii. 1. 16 above :

"Cæsar and Antony have ever won  
More in their officer than person."

40. *Squares*. Squadrons; as in *Hen. V.* iv. 2. 28: "our squares of battle."
44. *Unqualified*. Unmanned, deprived of his natural *qualities*.
47. *Seize*. The 1st folio has "cease." *But*=unless.
50. *Unnoble*. Elsewhere *S.* uses *ignoble*.
52. *How I convey my shame*, etc. "How, by looking another way, I withdraw my ignominy from your sight" (Johnson).
54. *Stroy'd*. Destroyed; but not a contraction of that word. See *Wb.*
57. *The strings*. That is, the heart-strings.
58. *Tow*. The folios have "stowe;" corrected by Rowe.
59. *Thy full*. "The full" in the folios; corrected by Theo.
62. *Treaties*. Proposals for a treaty. Cf. *K. John*, ii. i. 481:  
 "Why answer not the double majesties  
 This friendly treaty of our threaten'd town?"
63. *Palter*. Shuffle, equivocate. See *J. C.* p. 145, or *Macb.* p. 254.
69. *Fall*. For the transitive use, cf. *R. of L.* 1551: "every tear he falls," etc. See also *J. C.* p. 169, note on *They full their crests*.  
*Rates*=rates as much as, is worth.
71. *Schoolmaster*. Euphronius, the preceptor of his children by Cleopatra.

SCENE XII.—3. *Argument*. Proof; as in *Much Ado*, ii. 3. 243: "no great argument of her folly," etc.

5. *Which*. Who; as often. *Gr.* 265.
10. *His*. Its; that is, "of the sea from which the dew-drop is exhaled" (Steevens).
12. *Requires*. Requests, asks. Cf. *Hen. VIII.* ii. 4. 144: "In humblest manner I require your highness," etc.
18. *Circle*. Crown; as in *K. John*, v. i. 2: "The circle of my glory." Cf. *round* in *Macb.* i. 2. 59 and iv. i. 88.
28. *And in our name*, etc. *W.* conjectures that we should read  
 "What she requires; and in our name add more  
 Offers from thine invention;"

and Walker:

"and more  
 From thine invention offer."

31. *Thyreus*. The folios have (as in iii. 13. 73 below) "Thidias;" corrected by Theo.
34. *Becomes his flaw*. "Conforms himself to this breach of his fortune" (Johnson).
36. *Power*. That is, bodily organ. Steevens compares *T. and C.* iv. 5. 57.

SCENE XIII.—1. *Think, and die*. Despond and die. Hanmer reads "Drink" and Tyrwhitt conjectures "Wink" for *Think*; but the word has the same meaning as "take thought" in *J. C.* ii. i. 187: "take thought, and die for Cæsar." See our ed. p. 146. Cf. iv. 6. 35 below.

5. *Ranges*. Ranks; the only instance of the noun in *S.*

8. *Nick'd*. "Set the mark of folly on" (Steevens). Cf. *C. of E. v. 1. 175*: "nicks him like a fool;" and see our ed. p. 146.

10. *The mered question*. "The only cause of the dispute, the only subject of the quarrel" (Mason). *Mered* seems to be formed from *mere*, which Rowe substituted. Some take it to be from *meere*, to divide, and =limited. Cf. Spenser, *Ruines of Rome*, 22. 2: "Which meard her rule with Africa," etc. Johnson conjectured "mooted," and Mitford "admired."

11. *Course*. Follow, like a hunter *coursing* or chasing game. Cf. *Macb.* p. 175, note on *Cours'd*.

26. *Comparisons*. This may be = "comparative advantages," as several of the editors explain it; but we strongly suspect that it is a misprint for "caparisons," as Pope considered it. Cf. *V. and A. 286*: "For rich caparisons or trapping gay."

27. *Declin'd*. Fallen in fortune; as in *T. and C. iii. 3. 76* and *iv. 5. 189*. W. thinks we should read "sword against sword declin'd" (cf. the second passage in *T. and C.*).

29. *High-battled*. Commanding proud armies (cf. *battle* in *iii. 9. 2* above).

30. *Unstate*. Divest of state or dignity. Cf. *Lear*, i. 2. 108: "I would unstate myself," etc.

*Stag'd*. Exhibited as on a stage. Cf. *v. 2. 217* below. See also *M. for M. i. 1. 69*: "to stage me to their eyes."

31. *Sworder*. Gladiator; as in *2 Hen. VI. iv. 1. 135*: "A Roman sworder and banditto slave."

32. *A parcel of*. "Of a piece with" (Steevens).

34. *Suffer*. Suffer loss or injury.

41. *Square*. Quarrel. See on *ii. 1. 45* above.

42. *The loyalty*, etc. That is, to be loyal to fools is to make our fidelity mere folly. Theo. changed *The* to "Tho'."

46. *Earns a place i' the story*. That is, wins renown, is esteemed a hero.

55. *Cæsar*. The 1st folio has "Cæsars," and Malone reads "Cæsar's."

71. *Shroud*. Shelter, protection. Cf. the verb, in *3 Hen. VI. iii. 1. 1*: "Under this thick-grown brake we'll shroud ourselves," etc. See also Spenser, *F. Q. i. 1. 6*: "That everie wight to shrowd it did constrain" (that is, the rain compelled them to seek shelter). The Coll. MS. adds "who is" after *shroud*.

74. *Deputation*. The folios have "disputation;" corrected by Theo. (the conjecture of Warb.). *In deputation* = by deputy or proxy.

77. *All-obeying*. Which all obey. Johnson conjectured "all-obeyed." See Gr. 372.

80. *If that*. For *that* as a "conjunctive affix," see Gr. 287.

81. *Give me grace*. Grant me the favour.

83. *Taking kingdoms in*. See on *i. 1. 23* above.

85. *As*. As if. Cf. *i. 2. 93* above and *iv. 1. 1* below.

87. *Fullest*. Most complete, "full-fraught" (*Hen. V. ii. 2. 139*). Cf. *Oth. ii. 1. 36*: "a full soldier" (that is, a perfect one).

91. *A muss*. "A scramble, when any small objects are thrown down,



to be taken by those who can seize them" (Nares). Cf. B. J., *Magnetic Lady*, iv. 1:

"The moneys rattle not, nor are they thrown  
To make a muss yet 'mong the gamesome suitors;"

Middleton, *Spanish Gypsy*: "They 'll throw down gold in musses;" and Dryden, prol. to *Widow Ranter*:

"Bauble and cap no sooner are thrown down,  
But there 's a muss of more than half the town."

93. *Jack*. For the contemptuous use, cf. *Rich. III.* i. 3. 72:

"Since every Jack became a gentleman,  
There 's many a gentle person made a Jack."

See also *Much Ado*, p. 164.

98. *Of she here*. Cf. *Oth.* iv. 2. 3: "you have seen Cassio and she together," etc. Gr. 211.

109. *Feeders*. "Parasites" (Schmidt); as in *T. of A.* ii. 2. 168: "riotous feeders." Some make it =servants.

112. *Seel*. Blind; originally a term of falconry. See *Macb.* p. 212.

120. *Luxuriously*. Wantonly, lewdly. The only sense of *luxury* in S. is lust (see *Ham.* p. 196, or *Hen. V.* p. 166); and so with its derivatives.

121. *Temperance*. Chastity; as in *R. of L.* 884: "Thou blow'st the fire when temperance is thaw'd."

124. *Quit*. Requite; as in 151 below.

127. *The hill of Basan*. See *Ps.* lxxviii. 15, and cf. *Ps.* xxii. 12.

131. *Yare*. Ready, prompt. See on iii. 7. 35 above.

146. *Orbs*. Spheres. See on ii. 7. 14 above, and cf. iv. 15. 10 below.

149. *Enfranchis'd*. The folios have "enfranchied;" corrected by Theo. Cf. North, p. 161 above.

157. *Ties his points?* Does menial service; literally, fastens the *points*, or tagged lacings, of his trunk-hose. See *T. of S.* p. 150, or *W. T.* p. 196.

161. *Determines*. Comes to an end, dissolves. Cf. iv. 3. 2 below.

162. *Cæsarion*. Cf. iii. 6. 6 above. The folios have "smile" for *smite*; corrected by Hanmer.

165. *Discandying*. Melting. The folios have "discandering;" corrected by Theo. (the conjecture of Thirlby). Rowe reads "discattering." Cf. iv. 12. 22 below. K. retains "discandering," which he takes to be "dis-squandering" (cf. "squandered" = scattered, in *M. of V.* i. 3. 22).

171. *Fleet*. "Float" (Rowe's reading). Steevens cites *Edward II.*: "This isle shall fleet upon the ocean;" *Tamburlaine*, 1590: "fleeing with the tide," etc. See also Spenser, *F. Q.* ii. 12. 14:

"one of those same Islands which doe fleet  
In the wide sea;"

*Colin Clouts Come Home Againe*, 286: "That seemd amid the surges for to fleet," etc.

175. *Will earn our chronicle*. "Will do such acts as shall deserve to be recorded" (Malone). Cf. 46 above.

180. *Nice*. Dainty, delicate, effeminate.

183. *Gaudy*. Joyous, festive; "still an epithet bestowed on feast days in the colleges of either university" (Steevens). "The etymology of the word," says Blount in his *Dict.*, "may be taken from Judge Gawdy, who (as some affirm) was the first institutor of those days; or rather from *gaudium*, because (to say truth) they are days of joy, as bringing good cheer to the hungry students."

191. *Peep*. For the ellipsis of *to*, see Gr. 349. Cf. iv. 6. 9 below.  
 192. *There's sap in 't yet*. Cf. *Lear*, iv. 6. 206: "there's life in 't."  
 197. *Estridge*. Ostrich. See I *Hen. IV.* p. 188.  
 199. *Preys on*. The folios have "in" for *on*; corrected by Rowe.

## ACT IV.

SCENE I.—1. *As*. As if. See on iii. 13. 85 above.

5. *I have many other ways to die*. Hamner changed this to "He hath," etc., on the ground that Cæsar would not admit the probability of Antony's killing him; but it is probably said ironically. It is possible, however, that S. was misled by the ambiguous wording of the passage in North. See p. 162 above.

9. *Make boot of*. Take advantage of.

14. *Fetch him in*. Capture him. Cf. *Cymb.* iv. 2. 141:

"and swear  
 He 'd fetch us in."

SCENE II.—7. *Woo't*. Provincial for *wouldst thou* or *wilt thou*. See *Ham.* p. 265. Cf. iv. 15. 59 below.

8. *Take all*. "Let the survivor take all. No composition; victory or death" (Johnson). Cf. *Lear*, iii. 1. 15: "And bids what will take all." Coll. says it is "an expression from the gaming-table, meaning, let all depend upon this hazard."

25. *Period*. End.

26. *Or if, a mangled shadow*. "Or if you see me more, you will see me a mangled shadow, only the external form of what I was" (Johnson). Cf. Gr. 64.

33. *Yield*. Reward. Cf. "God 'ield you!" in *Ham.* iv. 5. 41; and see our ed. p. 247, or *Macb.* p. 175.

35. *Onion-eyed*. See on i. 2. 161 above.

36. *Ho, ho, ho!* Used as an expression of mockery or rebuke. Cf. *M. N. D.* iii. 2. 421, *T. of A.* i. 2. 22, 117, etc. Some make it—"stop, desist" (= *whoa*, as addressed to a horse).

44. *Death and honour*. An honourable death.

SCENE III.—5. *Belike*. It is likely, probably. Cf. i. 2. 34 above.

13. *Music i' the air*. See North, p. 162 above.

14. *Signs well*. Is a good sign or omen.

23. *Give off*. Give out, cease. In *K. John*, v. 1. 27, the phrase is transitive (=resign).

SCENE IV.—2. *Chuck*. Chick. Cf. *Macb.* p. 212.

3. *Mine iron*. The folios have "thine" for *mine*; corrected by Haumer. Malone explains "thine iron" as "the iron which thou hast in thy hand."

5-8. In the 1st folio (followed substantially by the other folios) this passage reads thus:

"Cleo. Nay, Ile helpe too, *Anthony*.  
What's this for? Ah let be, let be, thou art  
The Armourer of my heart: False, false: This, this,  
Sooth-law Ile helpe: Thus it must bee."

The arrangement in the text was suggested by Capell. Coll. gives *Thus it must be* to Antony; but it seems to be Cleopatra's remark about the armour she is trying to adjust.

13. *Daff't*. Doff it, take it off. The folios have "daft" or "doft." See *Much Ado*, p. 138, note on *Daffed*. For *hear* the Coll. MS. has "bear."

15. *Tight*. "Handy, adroit" (Steevens). Cf. *tightly* (= adroitly) in *M. W.* i. 3. 88 and ii. 3. 67.

16. *My wars*. For the plural, cf. *Cor.* p. 205.

23. *Port*. Gate. See *Cor.* p. 211, or 2 *Hen. IV.* p. 192. See on i. 3. 46 above.

24. *The morn is fair*, etc. The folios give this speech to "*Alex.*," but he has already revolted; corrected by Rowe.

25. *Blown*. Referring to the trumpets. H. takes it to refer to the morning, "the metaphor being implied of night *blossoming* into day."

28. *Well said*. Well done; as often. See *Oth.* p. 174, or *R. and J.* p. 161.

31. *Check*. Reproof. Cf. *Oth.* p. 158.

32. *Mechanic*. Vulgar; "such as becomes a journeyman" (Schmidt).

SCENE V.—1. *The gods*, etc. The folios give this and the two next speeches of the Soldier to Eros; corrected by Theo. (the conjecture of Thirlby).

14. *Subscribe*. Sign it.

17. *Dispatch*.—*Enobarbus!* The 2d folio has "Dispatch Eros;" and Theo. reads "dispatch my Eros!" Steevens adopts Ritson's conjecture of "Eros, dispatch!"

SCENE VI.—2. *Took*. S. uses the forms *took*, *taken*, and *ta'en* for the participle.

6. *The three-nook'd world*. Cf. *K. John*, v. 7. 116: "Come the three corners of the world in arms," etc.

7. *Shall bear the olive freely*. Cf. 2 *Hen. IV.* iv. 4. 87: "But peace puts forth her olive everywhere."

9. *Plant*. For the ellipsis of *to*, see on iii. 13. 191 above.

13. *Persuade*. The folios have "disswade;" corrected by Rowe. Cf. North, p. 161 above.

17. *Entertainment*. Employment. Cf. *A. W.* p. 162, or *Cor.* p. 252.

26. *Saf'd*. Gave safe conduct to. Cf. i. 3. 55 above. For the metre Rowe (2d ed.) reads "see safe," and Steevens "that you saf'd."

34. *This blows my heart*. "This generosity swells my heart, so that it will quickly break, 'if thought break it not, a swifter mean'" (Johnson). Rowe reads "bows" for *blows*.

35. *Thought*. Sorrowful reflection, taking to heart. See on iii. 13. 1 above. For *mean*, see on iii. 2. 32 above.

SCENE VII.—2. *Our oppression*. The *oppression*, or "opposition" (Hammer's reading), we experience.

5. *Droven*. Changed by Capell to "driven." For these irregular participial forms, see Gr. 344.

6. *With clouts about their heads*. That is, with their broken heads tied up. Cf. *J. C.* ii. 1. 314. Perhaps it may be="with knocks about the head," which the phrase sometimes meant.

8. *An H*. With a play upon the pronunciation of *H*, which was the same as that of the noun *ache*. See *Much Ado*, p. 150, note on 49, and cf. *Temp.* p. 119. *H* is "unable to explain" why the wound is *like a T*. Probably the shape of the gash is referred to.

10. *Scotches*. Cuts, wounds. Cf. the verb in *Cor.* iv. 5. 198: "scotched him and notched him like a carbonado."

16. *Come thee*. Here *thee* is probably a corruption of *thou*. See Gr. 212.

SCENE VIII.—2. *Gests*. Exploits (Latin *gesta*). The folios have "guests;" corrected by Theo. (the conjecture of Warb.).

5. *Doughty-handed*. Stout of hands.

6. *As*. As if. See on i. 2. 93 above.

7. *Shown*. Shown yourselves, appeared; as in ii. 2. 145 and iii. 3. 23 above.

8. *Clip*. Embrace. See on *inclijs*, ii. 7. 69 above.

11. *Whole*. That is, making them *whole* or sound again.

12. *Fairy*. Enchantress.

15. *Proof of harness*. Armour of proof. Cf. *Rich. II.* i. 3. 73: "Add proof unto my armour with thy prayers;" and see our ed. p. 162.

16. *Triumphing*. For the penultimate accent, cf. i. *Hen. IV.* v. 4. 14, v. 3. 15, *Rich. III.* iii. 4. 91, iv. 4. 59, etc. Gr. 490.

17. *Virtue*. Valour (Latin *virtus*). Cf. *Cor.* ii. 2. 88: "valour is the chiefest virtue." See also *Id.* i. 1. 41, *Lear*, v. 3. 103, etc.

20. *Something*. Somewhat; as often.

22. *Get goal for goal*, etc. Win goal for goal, get the better of youth in the contest.

25. *Mankind*. "Accented mostly on the last syllable in *T. of A.*, on the first in the other plays" (Schmidt).

28. *Carbuncled*, etc. Cf. *Cymb.* v. 5. 189:

"had it been a carbuncle  
Of Phœbus' wheel."

31. *Owe*. Own; as very often. Cf. *Rich. II.* iv. 1. 184: "That owes two buckets;" and see our ed. p. 204.

Warb. explained *hack'd targets*, etc., as="hacked as much as the men to whom they belong" (cf. Gr. 419a), which may be right. Johnson gives it: "Bear our hacked targets with spirit and exultation, such as becomes the brave warriors that own them."

34. *Drink carouses*. Cf. *T. of S. i. 2. 277*: "And quaff carouses to our mistress' health." See also the verb in *Ham. v. 2. 300*, *Oth. ii. 3. 55*, etc.

37. *Tabourines*. Drums. Cf. *T. and C. iv. 5. 275*: "Beat loud the tabourines."

SCENE IX.—2. *The court of guard*. The guard-room, or the place where the guard musters. Cf. *Oth. ii. 1. 220* and *I Hen. VI. ii. 1. 4*.

3. *Embattle*. Cf. *Hen. V. iv. 2. 14*: "The English are embattled," etc.

5. *Shrewd*. Bad, evil; the original sense of the word. See *J. C. p. 145*, or *Hen. VIII. p. 202*.

8. *Revolted*. Who have revolted. Cf. *I Hen. IV. iv. 2. 31*: "revolted tapsters," etc.

*Record*. The noun is accented by S. on either syllable, as suits the measure. Cf. *Rich. III. p. 207*.

13. *Disponge*. Drop, let fall; changed by Hanmer to "disperge." Cf. *Temp. iv. 1. 65*: "spongy April;" and *Cymb. iv. 2. 349*: "the spongy south."

15. *Throw my heart*, etc. A conceit in keeping with the taste of the time. Johnson laments it thus: "The pathetic of Shakespeare too often ends in the ridiculous. It is painful to find the gloomy dignity of this noble scene destroyed by the intrusion of a conceit so far-fetched and unaffecting."

20. *Particular*. Personal relation. Cf. *i. 3. 54* above.

22. *Fugitive*. Deserter; as in *I Hen. VI. iii. 3. 67*: "thrust out like a fugitive."

29. *Raught*. Reached. Cf. *2 Hen. VI. ii. 3. 43*: "This staff of honour raught, there let it stand." We find it as the past tense in *L. L. L. iv. 2. 41*, *Hen. V. iv. 6. 21* (see our ed. p. 180), and *3 Hen. VI. i. 4. 68*. *Reached* occurs only in *Oth. i. 2. 24*, where it is the participle.

30. *Demurely*. The word has been suspected, but we agree with Clarke that it not inaptly expresses "the solemnly measured beat, the gravely regulated sound of drums that summon sleeping soldiers to wake and prepare themselves for a second day's fighting after a first that has just been described by the listeners as *a shrewd one to us*." The Coll. MS. has "Do early."

SCENE X.—7. *They have put forth the haven*. This is all that the folios give for the line. The obvious gap has been variously filled; as by Rowe with "Further on," by Capell with "Hie we on," by W. with "Ascend we now," etc. The reading in the text is due to D., and is adopted by the Camb. editors.

SCENE XI.—1. *But being charg'd*, etc. Unless we are charged, we will remain quiet by land, as, I take it, we shall be allowed to be.

SCENE XII.—1. *Yet they're not.* They are not yet. For the transposition, cf. ii. i. 49 above.

3. *Swallows have built,* etc. See North, p. 158 above.

4. *Augurers.* The folios have "auguries;" corrected by Capell. Pope has "augurs." For *augurers*, cf. v. 2. 332 below; and see also *Cor.* p. 218.

13. *Triple-turn'd.* Thrice faithless. Cf. iii. 13. 116 fol. above.

15. *Only wars on thee.* War only on thee. Cf. *Gr.* 420.

16. *Charm.* Charmer (as in 25 below), in the sense of witch or sorceress. Cf. *spell* in 30 below.

18. *Uprise.* Cf. *T. A.* iii. i. 159: "the sun's uprise."

21. *Spaniel'd.* The folios have "pannelled;" happily corrected by Hamner. Theo. reads "pantler'd" (the conjecture of Warb.); and Jackson suggests "pan-kneel'd!"

22. *Discandy.* See on iii. 13. 165 above.

25. *Soul.* Changed by Capell to "soil," and by the Coll. MS. to "spell." Walker conjectures "snake." For *grave* (which may be = deadly, destructive, as Steevens explains it), Pope has "gay," the Coll. MS. "great," and Sr. (2d ed.) "grand."

26. *Beck'd.* Beckoned, called by a look or nod. Cf. *K. John*, iii. 3. 13: "When gold and silver becks me to come on."

27. *Crownet.* The crown of my wishes and endeavours. Cf. v. 2. 91 below.

28. *Right.* Truly deserving the name, very; as in *M. N. D.* iii. 2. 302, *A. Y. L.* iii. 2. 103, 127, 290, etc.

*At fast and loose.* An old cheating game. See *K. John*, p. 156.

34. *Plebeians.* Accented on the first syllable, as in *Cor.* i. 9. 7 and v.

4. 39. See our ed. p. 212.

36. *Be shown,* etc. Be made a show for the lowest and stupidest of the people. With K. and V., we follow the reading of the folios. The editors generally adopt Thirlby's conjecture of "doits" for *dolts*, and explain *poor'st diminutives* as = the pettiest of small coin. But the reference is to Cleopatra's being led in triumph through the streets of Rome, a "free show" for the rabble, not to her being exhibited for a fee. Besides it seems more natural for Antony to emphasize the low character of the spectators than the pettiness of the price charged, if there were any. The only other instance of *diminutives* in S. is *T. and C.* v. i. 38, where it means insignificant persons. *Monster-like* = as a monster or monstrosity; but of course it is not necessary to see any reference to the fact that monsters were exhibited for money (cf. *Temp.* ii. 2. 30 fol.).

39. *Prepared.* "Which she suffered to grow for this purpose" (Warb.).

43. *Nessus.* Alluded to again in *A. W.* iv. 3. 281.

44. *Mine ancestor.* See on i. 3. 84 above.

45. *Lichas.* The servant of Hercules who brought the poisoned shirt from Dejanira, and was thrown by his master into the sea. Cf. *M. of V.* ii. 1. 32.

47. *Worthiest.* That is, of being *subdued*, or destroyed. H. says: "Though Antony here uses the word *self*, his thoughts are really upon

Hercules, with whom for the moment he identifies himself." This is Heath's explanation and may possibly be right, though the other seems to us simpler and more natural.

48. *Young*. Omitted by Hammer.

SCENE XIII.—2. *Telamon for his shield*. That is, Ajax. Telamon for the armour of Achilles, the celebrated *shield* being the most valuable part of it.

*The boar of Thessaly* was the boar killed by Meleager.

3. *Emboss'd*. Foaming at the mouth; a hunter's term. Cf. *T. of S.* p. 126.

SCENE XIV.—8. *Pageants*. The metaphor is taken from the theatrical exhibitions so called. Cf. *Temp.* iv. 1. 155, *T. G. of V.* iv. 4. 164, *L. L. L.* v. 1. 118, *A. Y. L.* ii. 7. 138, iii. 4. 55, etc.

Hazlitt remarks: "This is, without doubt, one of the finest pieces of poetry in Shakespeare. The splendour of the imagery, the semblance of reality, the lofty range of picturesque objects hanging over the world, their evanescent nature, the total uncertainty of what is left behind,—are just like the mouldering schemes of human greatness."

10. *The rack dislimus*. The floating vapour effaces or blots out. For *rack*, cf. *Ham.* p. 211, or *Temp.* p. 137.

12. *Knave*. In its original sense of boy or servant. Cf. *M. of V.* p. 137.

18. *Moe*. More; used only with a plural or collective noun. See *A. Y. L.* p. 176.

19. *Pack'd cards*. A term for shuffling them unfairly. In *triumph* Warb. sees a play upon its sense of "trump" (Fr. *triomphe*), but this is doubtful.

22. *End*. See on iii. 11. 38 above.

26. *Die the death*. Cf. *M. for M.* ii. 4. 165, *M. N. D.* i. 1. 65, *Cymb.* iv. 2. 96, etc. See also *Matt.* xv. 4.

33. *Render'd*. Rendered up, gave up. Cf. iii. 10. 32 above.

39. *The battery from my heart*. Boswell explains this: "the battery proceeding from my heart, which is strong enough to break through the sevenfold shield of Ajax; I wish it were strong enough to cleave my sides and destroy me."

40. *Continent*. Container. Cf. *M. N. D.* p. 142.

41. *Crack*. Cf. *Lea*, ii. 1. 92: "my old heart is crack'd—it's crack'd!" See also *Cor.* p. 196.

46. *Length*. Steevens conjectured "life," but *length* is more expressive as=lengthening out of life.

49. *Seal then*, etc. The metaphor is taken from sealing a legal document, which completes it.

53. *Æneas*. Hammer reads "Sichæus" (the conjecture of Warb.), as Virgil represents Dido as shunning Æneas in the lower world and seeking her former husband; but S. forgot for the moment that the lovers were not associated in death as in life.

60. *Less noble mind*. Being of less noble mind; an ellipsis not unlike

many others in S. Rowe and Pope read "less noble-minded." Cf. North, p. 163 above.

61. *Which*. Who; as in iii. 12. 5 above.

63. *Exigent*. Exigency; as in *J. C.* v. 1. 19: "Why do you cross me in this exigent?" On the passage, cf. *J. C.* v. 3. 36 fol.

65. *Prosecution*. Pursuit; the only instance of the word in S.

68. *Defeat'st*. Destroyest. Cf. *Oth.* iv. 2. 160: "defeat my life," etc.

72. *Window'd*. At a window. The only other instance of the word in S. is *Lear*, iii. 4. 31: "loop'd and window'd raggedness."

73. *Pleach'd*. Folded. Cf. its use = intertwined, interwoven, in *Much Ado*, iii. 1. 7: "the pleached bower."

74. *Corrigible*. Submissive to correction. In *Oth.* i. 3. 329 it is = corrective. S. uses the word only twice.

75. *Penetrative*. Used by S. only here.

76. *Branded*, etc. "Branded with baseness him who followed" (Clarke).

79. *That thy*. See on ii. 3. 20 above.

80. *Useful*. For the adverbial use, see Gr. I. S. uses the word elsewhere only in *K. John*, v. 2. 81. So he has *useless* only twice: *Temp.* v. 1. 60 and *R. of L.* 859 (where it is adverbial).

87. *Lo thee!* W. conjectures "Lo there!" Cf. *W. T.* i. 2. 106: "Why, lo you now!"

98. *Got upon me*. Forestalled me in gaining. Cf. *win upon* in ii. 4. 9 above.

107. *Period*. End; as in iv. 2. 25 above.

112. *This tidings*. Hanmer reads "these" for *this*; but S. makes *tidings* both singular and plural. Cf. ii. 5. 87 above with v. 1. 27 below. See also *Rich. II.* p. 177.

113. *Enter me with him*. Secure me a place in his favour, recommend me to him.

117. *Sufficing strokes for death*. Strokes sufficient for death. Cf. Gr. 419a. See also on iv. 8. 31 above.

123. *Dispos'd*. Made terms.

136. *To grace it*. By gracing it. Cf. Gr. 356.

SCENE XV.—7. *But not dead*. To fill out the line, Steevens conjectures "madam, but not dead;" and Keightley reads "but he is not dead."

10. *Sphere*. See on ii. 7. 15 above. If the crystalline sphere in which the sun was set were destroyed, the sun must fall and the earth become dark. For *darkling*, cf. *M. N. D.* ii. 2. 86 and *Lear*, i. 4. 237. For *shore* H. reads "star," explaining "the varying star o' the world" as "the changing moon."

19. *Importune*. Accented on the penult, as always in S. Cf. *Ham.* p. 190. Gr. 490.

21. *Dare not*. That is, dare not descend from the monument. Theo. inserted "Come down" after *lips*.

23. *Imperious*. Imperial. See *Ham.* p. 264.



25. *Brooch'd*. Adorned, as with a brooch. Cf. the noun in *Ham.* iv. 7. 94:

"he is the brooch indeed  
And gem of all the nation."

www.libtool.com.cn

See also *Rich. II.* v. 5. 66.

26. *Edge, sting, or operation*. The order does not follow that in the preceding line, and Hamner therefore read "operation, or sting;" but cf. *R. and L.* 615, 616:

"For princes are the glass, the school, the book,  
Where subjects' eyes do learn, do read, do look."

28. *Still conclusion*. "Sedate determination; silent coolness of resolution" (Johnson). Schmidt is perhaps right in making it = "silently drawing inferences in surveying and examining my appearance." Nares explains it similarly, as = "deep but quiet censure, looking demure all the while;" and V. endorses this interpretation. The Coll. MS. has "still condition."

29. *Demuring*. Looking demurely, or with affected modesty.

32. *Here's sport indeed!* Said, of course, with bitter but most pathetic irony. Johnson supposed it to mean "here's trifling, you do not work in earnest;" and Steevens that it was intended "to inspire Antony with cheerfulness, and encourage those who were engaged in the melancholy task."

33. *Heaviness*. The play upon the word (in its senses of *sorrow* and *weight*) is in keeping with what precedes.

38. *Where*. The folios have "when;" corrected by Pope.

39. *Quicken*. Revive, become *quick* (see *Ham.* p. 262, or *Hen. V.* p. 156) or alive. Cf. *Lear*, iii. 7. 39: "These hairs . . . Will quicken and accuse thee."

44. *The false huswife Fortune*. Cf. *Hen. V.* v. 1. 85: "Doth Fortune play the huswife with me now?" See also *A. Y. L.* p. 141, note on 27. For the contemptuous use of *huswife*, cf. *Oth.* iv. 1. 95; and for the spelling, see *Cor.* p. 205.

47. *Gentle*. Cf. *W. T.* iv. 4. 46: "Be merry, gentle," etc.

59. *Woo't*. See on iv. 2. 7 above.

64. *The garland of the war*. Cf. *Cor.* i. 1. 188: "Him vile that was your garland." See also *Id.* i. 9. 60 and ii. 2. 105.

65. *The soldier's pole*. "He at whom the soldiers pointed as at a pageant held high for observation" (Johnson); "their standard or rallying point" (Clarke); "their loadstar" (Schmidt). Clarke is probably right.

66. *Odds*. Generally singular in S., but sometimes plural; as in *M. for M.* iii. 1. 41: "these odds," etc.

67. *Remarkable*. As St. remarks, the word, in the poet's time, "bore a far more impressive and appropriate meaning than with us; it then expressed not merely observable or noteworthy, but something profoundly striking and uncommon."

73. *E'en a woman*. The folios have "in a woman;" corrected by Capell. This is said in reply to Iras. See p. 19 above.

75. *Chares*. Drudgery; the Yankee "chores." Cf. the English "char-woman." S. uses the word only here and in v. 2. 231 below.

76. *Injurious*. Malignant.

78. *Naught*. Worthless, vile; usually spelt *naught* in this sense in the early eds., as *naught* when = nothing. See *A. Y. L.* p. 142, or *Rich. III.* p. 182.

79. *Sottish*. Stupid; the only instance of the word in S. For *sot* = dolt, fool, see *Lear*, p. 235, or *Temp.* p. 132.

85. *Sirs*. For the feminine use, cf. *L. L. L.* iv. 3. 211. See also the use of *sirrah* in v. 2. 229 below. D. quotes B. and F., *The Coxcomb*, iv. 3, where the mother says to Viola, Nan, and Madge, "Sirs, to your tasks;" and *A King and No King*, ii. 1:

"Pan. Sirs, leave me all. [*Exeunt Waiting-women.*"]

89. *Case*. Cf. iv. 14. 41 above. See also *T. N.* v. 1. 168.

## ACT V.

SCENE I.—2. *Frustrate*. Frustrated. A trisyllable, like *mistress* in ii. 5. 27 above. Gr. 477.

*He mocks the pauses*, etc. That is, they are mere mockery. Hanmer reads "he but mocks," and Malone "mocks us by."

5. *Appear thus*. That is, with a drawn and bloody sword (Steevens).

15. *The round world*. The line is imperfect, and something may have been lost; but it is not unintelligible as it stands. "S. seems to mean that the death of so great a man ought to have produced effects similar to those which might have been expected from the dissolution of the universe, when all distinctions shall be lost" (Johnson).

21. *Self*. Same. Cf. *C. of E.* v. 1. 10: "that self chain," etc. Gr. 20.

24. *Splitted*. For the form, cf. *C. of E.* i. 1. 104, v. 1. 308, and 2 *Hen. VI.* iii. 2. 411. For the expression, cf. *Rich. III.* i. 3. 300: "When he shall split thy very heart with sorrow," etc. The Coll. MS. reads "split that self noble heart."

27. *Tidings*. The 2d folio has "a tydings," which helps out the measure. *But it is* = if it be not. Cf. v. 2. 103 below.

28. *And strange it is*, etc. The folios give this, and the next speech but one, to Dolabella (who has gone); corrected by Theo.

31. *Wag'd*. The reading of the 1st folio. The 2d has "way," and the 3d and 4th "may." Rowe reads "weigh'd," and Ritson conjectures "weigh." *Wag'd* seems to be = "were opposed to each other in just proportions, like the counterparts of a wager."

32. *Steer humanity*. Control a human frame.

36. *Lance*. The folios have "launch," which is merely an old form of the word.

37. *Perforce*. Of necessity; as in iii. 4. 6 above.

39. *Look*. Changed by Hanmer to "look'd;" but the present is better: or look, as I *now* do, on thine. *Stall* = dwell.

43. *In top of all design.* In the height of all design, in all lofty endeavour.

46. *His.* Its; referring to *mine*, that is, my *heart*.

47. *Unreconcilable.* The reading of the 1st and 2d folios, and favoured by the metre.

*Should divide*, etc. "That is, should have made us, in our equality of fortune, disagree to a pitch like this, that one of us must die" (Johnson).

50. *The business of this man looks out of him.* Cf. *Macb.* i. 2. 46:

"What a haste looks through his eyes!  
So should he look  
That seems to speak things strange."

52. *A poor Egyptian yet.* "Yet a servant of the queen of Egypt, though soon to become a subject of Rome" (Johnson). Clarke takes *yet* to be = till now: "I have been hitherto no more than a poor Egyptian; but at present—now that my queen is bereft of all—I am messenger from Cleopatra to Octavius Cæsar."

59. *Live.* The folios have "leave;" corrected by Rowe. Capell reads "Leave to be gentle," ending 59 at *cannot*. D. has "learn" (the conjecture of Tyrwhitt).

65. *Her life in Rome*, etc. Her living presence in Rome would add eternal glory to our triumph. Hanmer reads "eternaling" for *eternal in* (the conjecture of Thirlby).

SCENE II.—*A Room in the Monument.* As Malone notes, the dramatist has here attempted to exhibit at once the outside and the inside of a building. This was possible on the old stage, on account of the balcony at the back, in which Cleopatra and her two attendants would be placed, while the Romans would appear in front below. Cf. *T. of S.* p. 128, note on *Enter aloft*, etc.

3. *Knave.* Servant. See on iv. 14. 12 above.

4. *And it is great*, etc. "The difficulty of the passage, if any difficulty there be, arises only from this, that the act of suicide and the state which is the effect of suicide are confounded. Voluntary death, says she, is an act *which bolts up change*; it produces a state which has no longer need of the gross and terrene sustenance, in the use of which Cæsar and the beggar are on a level" (Johnson).

Theo. and some modern editors adopt Warburton's conjecture of "dug" for *dung*; but, as W. remarks, the latter word is "expressive of the speaker's bitter disgust of life." Cf. i. 1. 35 above:

"our dungy earth alike  
Feeds beast as man;"

and *T. of A.* iv. 3. 444:

"the earth's a thief  
That feeds and breeds by a composture stolen  
From general excrement."

See also on 280 below.

21. *With thanks.* That is, with thanks *for*. The ellipsis of the preposition is not uncommon when it has been already expressed (Gr. 394) or can be readily supplied. Cf. 64 below.

27. *Pray in aid*. "A term used for a petition made in a court of justice for the calling in of help from another that hath an interest in the cause in question" (Hanmer).

29. *I send him*, etc. I deliver up to him the power he has won.

35. *You see how easily*, etc. The first folio gives this speech to "Pro.," the later folios transfer it to "Char." Malone was the first to see that it belongs to Gallus. Cf. the extract from North, p. 165 above.

42. *Languish*. Lingering disease or suffering. Cf. *R. and J.* i. 2. 49: "One desperate grief cures with another's languish."

48. *Worth many babes and beggars!* "Why, death, wilt thou not rather seize a queen than employ thy force upon babes and beggars?" (Johnson).

*Temperance* = moderation, self-control.

50. *If idle talk will once be necessary*. A puzzling line. Johnson explains it: "if it be necessary now for once to waste a moment in idle talk of my purpose;" and Steevens: "if it be necessary for once to talk of performing impossibilities." Malone supposes a line to have been lost after 50, like "I'll not so much as syllable a word;" and Ritson would insert "I will not speak, if sleep be necessary." Capell changes *sleep* to "speak." Hanmer and the Coll. MS. have "accessary" for *necessary*. Mr. C. J. Monro thinks that the *idle talk* is to be made *necessary*, or useful, in keeping her awake. Of these interpretations, Johnson's is as nearly satisfactory as any. Clarke puts it thus: "if it be needful to prate of my intentions."

54. *Chastis'd*. Accented by S. on the penult. Cf. *Rich. II.* ii. 3. 104, *Macb.* i. 5. 26, etc. Gr. 491.

55. *Dull Octavia*. Mrs. Jameson remarks: "I do not understand the observation of a late critic [Hazlitt] that in this play 'Octavia is only a dull foil to Cleopatra.' Cleopatra requires no foil, and Octavia is not dull, though in a moment of jealous spleen her accomplished rival gives her that epithet. It is possible that her beautiful character, if brought more forward and coloured up to the historic portrait, would still be eclipsed by the dazzling splendour of Cleopatra's; for so I have seen a flight of fire-works blot out for a while the silver moon and ever-burning stars. But here the subject of the drama being the love of Antony and Cleopatra, Octavia is very properly kept in the background, and far from any competition with her rival: the interest would otherwise have been unpleasantly divided, or rather Cleopatra herself must have served but as a foil to the tender, virtuous, dignified, and generous Octavia, the very *beau idéal* of a noble Roman lady—

'whose beauty claims  
No worse a husband than the best of men,  
Whose virtue and whose general graces speak  
That which none else can utter' (il. 2. 128).

"The character of Octavia is merely indicated in a few touches, but every stroke tells. We see her with 'downcast eyes sedate and sweet, and looks demure'—with her modest tenderness and dignified submission—the very antipodes of her rival! Nor should we forget that she

has furnished one of the most graceful similes in the whole compass of poetry, where her soft equanimity in the midst of grief is compared to

‘the swan’s down-feather,  
That stands upon the swell at full of tide,  
And neither way inclines’ (iii. 2. 48).

“The fear which seems to haunt the mind of Cleopatra, lest she should be ‘chastised by the sober eye’ of Octavia, is exceedingly characteristic of the two women: it betrays the jealous pride of her who was conscious that she had forfeited all real claim to respect; and it places Octavia before us in all the majesty of that virtue which could strike a kind of envying and remorseful awe even into the bosom of Cleopatra. What would she have thought and felt, had some soothsayer foretold to her the fate of her own children, whom she so tenderly loved? Captives, and exposed to the rage of the Roman populace, they owed their existence to the generous, admirable Octavia, in whose mind there entered no particle of littleness. She received into her house the children of Antony and Cleopatra, educated them with her own, treated them with truly maternal tenderness, and married them nobly.”

59. *Nak'd.* The folio printing, indicating that the word is monosyllabic. D. gives examples of the contraction from Chapman’s *Homer*.

61. *Pyramides.* The Latin plural was sometimes used for the sake of the measure. Steevens cites, among other instances, *Doctor Faustus*, 1604: “Besides the gates and high pyramides;” and *Tamburlaine*, 1590: “Like to the shadows of pyramides.” Hanmer reads “highest pyramid.”

64. *Find cause.* Capell adds “for it.” See on 21 above.

66. *For the queen.* The 2d folio reads “as for the queen.”

81. *The little O, the earth.* The folios have “o’ th’ earth” or “oth’ earth;” changed by Theo. to “O o’ th’ earth,” and by Hanmer to “orb o’ th’ earth.” The reading in the text is Steevens’s. Cf. *Hen. V.* prol. 13: “this wooden O” (the Globe theatre); and see also *M. N. D.* p. 165.

82. *Bestrid.* The only form of the past tense and participle of *bestride* in S. Cf. *J. C.* i. 2. 135:

“Why, man, he doth bestride the narrow world  
Like a Colossus.”

83. *Crested.* An allusion to the familiar use of a raised arm as a crest in heraldry. *Was propertied as* = had the properties of, was as musical as. For the allusion to the “music of the spheres,” cf. *A. Y. L.* ii. 7. 6, *T. N.* iii. 1. 121, *M. of V.* v. 1. 60, etc.

87. *Autumn.* The folios have “*Anthony*,” corrected by Theo. Corson would retain the old reading, seeing in it an allusion to the Greek *ἄνθος* or *ἀνθόνομος*, which he strangely thinks could mean “a flowering pasturage.”

91. *Crownets.* Coronets. Cf. iv. 12. 27 above.

92. *Plates.* Silver coin (Spanish *plata*).

98. *Vie.* Rival, or produce in rivalry.

99. *Were nature’s piece.* “The word *piece* is a term appropriated to works of art. Here Nature and Fancy produce each their *piece*, and the

piece done by Nature had the preference. Antony was in reality *past the size of dreaming*; he was more by *nature* than *fancy* could present in sleep" (Johnson). For this use of *piece*, cf. *W. T.* v. 2. 104, v. 3. 38, *T. of A.* i. 1. 28, 255, v. 1. 21, etc. We might explain the word here as=model, masterpiece; as in *iii. 2. 28* above.

103. *But I do feel.* If I do not feel. Cf. v. 1. 27 above. Gr. 126.

104. *Smites.* The folios have "suites" or "suits;" corrected by Capell. Pope reads "shoots."

121. *Project.* Shape, form, set forth; the only instance of the verb in S. Hamner reads "arget," and Warb. "procter."

122. *To make.* As to make. Gr. 281.

123. *Like . . . which.* Cf. *such . . . which.* Gr. 278.

125. *Enforce.* Lay stress upon. Cf. ii. 2. 99 above.

138. *Brief.* Abstract, schedule. Cf. *M. N. D.* v. 1. 42: "There is a brief how many sports are ripe," etc.

140. *Not petty things admitted.* Trifling things excepted. Theo. changed *admitted* to "omitted;" but it seems to us more probable that Cleopatra is shrewd enough to leave the door open for the excuse she afterwards makes in 165 below. The exposure made by Seleucus leads her then to add that she has also reserved *some nobler token* for Livia and Octavia.

146. *Seal.* The 1st and 2d folios have "seele," and Johnson reads "seel;" but that word is elsewhere used only of the eyes (cf. iii. 13. 112 above), while to *seal* the *mouth* or *lips* is a common figure. Cf. *2 Hen. VI.* i. 2. 89, *R. and J.* v. 3. 216, *Lear*, iv. 6. 174, etc.

150. *Your wisdom.* "And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely" (*Luke*, xvi. 8).

155. *Goest thou back?* Cf. the modern vulgarism of "going back upon" a person.

163. *Parcel the sum,* etc. "Add one more *parcel* or item to the sum of my disgraces" (Malone).

164. *Envy.* Malice; as often. Cf. *Temp.* i. 2. 259, *M. of V.* iv. 1. 10, 126, etc.

166. *Immoment.* Of no moment, insignificant; used by S. nowhere else.

167. *Modern.* Ordinary. Cf. *Macb.* iv. 3. 170: "A modern ecstasy;" *R. and J.* iii. 2. 20: "modern lamentation," etc.

169. *Livia.* The wife of Cæsar.

170. *Unfolded with.* Exposed by. Gr. 193.

174. *My chance.* My fortune. The figure seems to us a natural and expressive one: "or the last smouldering sparks of my fiery nature will flame forth through the ashes of my decayed fortune" (Clarke). Hamner needlessly changes *my chance* to "mischance;" and Walker conjectures "my change." If any change were called for, we should accept Dr. Ingleby's suggestion of "glance." He refers to what Cleopatra has said in 156 above, and adds: "She would burn him up with her glance—what Milton calls 'the charm of Beauty's powerful glance' (*P. L.* viii. 533)—and though the fire had almost faded out, the very cinders would smite him."

176. *Misthought*. Misjudged. Cf. 3 *Hen. VI.* ii. 5. 108: "Misthink the king."

178. *Merits*. Deserts. Cf. *Ear.* iii. 5. 8: "a provoking merit, set a-work by a reprobable badness in himself;" and *Id.* v. 3. 44:

"As we shall find their merits and our safety  
May equally determine."

185. *Make not your thoughts your prisons*. "Do not destroy yourself by musing on your misfortune; be not a prisoner in imagination, when really you are free" (Johnson).

186. *Dispose*. Dispose of, do with. Cf. *Temp.* i. 2. 225, *C. of E.* i. 2. 73, etc.

191. *Words*. Flatters with words.

193. *Finish*. That is, die; as she had whispered her purpose of doing. Cf. *J. C.* v. 5. 5 fol.

196. *Put it to the haste*. "Make your soonest haste" (iii. 4. 27).

199. *Makes religion*. Makes it a sacred obligation.

210. *Aprons, rules*. Cf. *J. C.* i. 1. 7: "Where is thy leather apron and thy rule?"

212. *Rank of*. Rank with. Gr. 168. Cf. *Cor.* iv. 6. 98: "The breath of garlic-eaters."

215. *Scald*. Scabby, scurvy. Cf. *Hen. V.* v. 1. 5 (see also 31, 33): "the rascally, scald, peggary, lousy, pragging knave," etc.

*Quick*. Lively, sprightly; with perhaps the additional idea of being prompt to take advantage of a fresh and popular subject.

216. *Ballad us*. For the fashion in the poet's day of making ballads on current events of note, see 2 *Hen. IV.* p. 186 (note on 43), or *W. T.* p. 198 (on 263) and p. 210 (on 23). Cf. also Falstaff's threat in 2 *Hen. IV.* ii. 2. 48.

217. *Extemporally*. The word occurs again in *V. and A.* 836: "sings extemporally." *Present*=represent; as in *Temp.* iv. 1. 167: "when I presented Ceres," etc. See also *M. N. D.* p. 156.

220. *Boy my greatness*. In the time of S. female parts were performed by boys or young men. See *M. N. D.* p. 134, note on *Let me not play a woman*; and cf. *A. Y. L.* p. 202, note on *If I were a woman*.

226. *Absurd*. Changed by Theo. to "assur'd." H. remarks that "there seems to be no reason why *absurd* should be used here, while *assur'd* just fits the place;" but surely if his *intents* are *assur'd* from *his* point of view, they are *absurd* from *hers*, for she is going to *fool* them. In the same vein, after she has done this, she calls Cæsar *an ass unpoliced* (306 below).

229. *Sirrah Iras*. See on iv. 15. 85 above.

231. *Chare*. Task. See on iv. 15. 75 above.

236. *What poor an instrument*. For the transposition of the article, see Gr. 422.

238. *Plac'd*. Fixed; as in *P. P.* 256: "plac'd without remove."

240. *Marble-constant*. Firm as marble.

242. *Avoid*. Withdraw, depart; as in *Temp.* iv. 1. 142, *C. of E.* iv. 3. 48, 66, etc.

243. *Worm*. Snake. Cf. *Cymb.* iii. 4. 37: "Outvenoms all the worms of Nile," etc.

256. *Fallible*. The 1st folio has "falliable," which should perhaps be retained as a vulgarism.

262. *Do his kind*. "Act according to his nature" (Johnson). Cf. *A. W.* i. 3. 67: "Your cuckoo sings by kind," etc. See also *Much Ado*, p. 118 (on *Kind*) and p. 154 (on *Kindly*). Malone quotes *Romeus and Juliet*, 1562: "For tickle Fortune doth, in changing, but her kind."

275. *The devils mar five*. The Coll. MS. changes *five* to "nine." Perhaps the "old corrector" was thinking of *A. W.* i. 3. 81: "Among nine bad if one be good," etc.

278. *I wish you joy o' the worm*. "This short scene of the Clown's rustic obtuseness and grinning familiarity serves wonderfully to heighten the effect of Royal Egypt's coming death-scene; and its introduction at this juncture is completely consistent with our dramatist's scheme of contrasted situations" (Clarke).

280. *Now no more*, etc. Clarke remarks that this passage confirms the old text in 7 above. "Cleopatra here, in her own gorgeously poetical strain, takes leave of the material portion of existence, and prepares to enter upon the spiritual portion: she has previously condensed the aggregate products of earth—corn, wine, oil, fruits, and, indirectly, flesh-meat—into one superbly disdainful word *dung*; and she now figuratively sums them up in one draught of grape-juice, as the wine of life, the sustainer of mortal being, to which she bids farewell."

282. *Yare, yare*. Quick, quick. See on ii. 2. 212 above.

288. *I am fire and air*, etc. Alluding to the old idea that man was made up of the four elements. Cf. *Hen. V.* iii. 7. 23: "He is pure air and fire, and the dull elements of earth and water never appear in him." See our ed. p. 169.

292. *Aspic*. Asp. Cf. *Oth.* iii. 3. 450: "aspics' tongues." "Iras must be supposed to have applied an asp to her arm while her mistress was settling her dress" (Steevens).

301. *He 'll make demand of her*. "He will enquire of her concerning me, and kiss her for giving him intelligence" (Johnson).

302. *Mortal*. Deadly; as in i. 2. 128 above. *Wretch* is not used contemptuously, but as in *Oth.* iii. 3. 90, etc. See *Oth.* p. 183.

303. *Intrinsicate*. Apparently=intricate. Cf. *Lear*, p. 203, note on *Intrinsc*.

304. *Fool*. For the use of the word as a term of endearment or pity, see *A. Y. L.* p. 151.

307. *Unpolicied*. Devoid of policy, stupid.

313. *Wild*. The folios have "wilde" or "wild;" but Capell (followed by many editors) took it to be a misprint for *vile*, which is always "vild" or "vilde" in the early eds. As Coll. remarks, "Charmian might well call the world *wild*, desert, and savage, after the deaths of Antony, Cleopatra, and others whom she loved."

315. *Windows*. Eyelids; as in *R. and J.* iv. 1. 100 (see our ed. p. 172, note on *Grey eye*), *Cymb.* ii. 2. 22, etc.

317. *Awry*. The folios have "away;" corrected by Pope.



318. *And then play.* She is perhaps thinking of Cleopatra's words in 232 above.
322. *Beguil'd.* Deceived, cheated; as in iii. 7. 74 above.
329. *Touch their effects.* Are realized. Cf. *R. of L.* 353: "Thoughts are but dreams till their effects be tried."
332. *Augurer.* See on iv. 12. 4 above.
334. *Level'd at.* Guessed at; as in *M. of V.* i. 2. 41: "level at my affection." The metaphor is taken from *levelling*, or aiming, a musket. For its literal use, see *Rich. III.* p. 232.
345. *As.* As if. Cf. i. 2. 93 and iv. i. 1 above.
347. *Something blown.* Somewhat swollen. Cf. iv. 6. 34 above.
351. *Caves.* "Canes" and "eaves" have been conjectured.
352. *Her physician tells me,* etc. See North, p. 160 above. *Conclusions* = experiments; as in *Cymb.* i. 5. 18, *Ham.* iii. 4. 195, etc. See also p. 20 above.
357. *Clip.* Enclose. See on iv. 8. 8 and ii. 7. 69 above.
358. *High events as these.* For the ellipsis of *so*, cf. Gr. 281.

## ADDENDUM.

THE "TIME-ANALYSIS" OF THE PLAY.—We give below the summing-up of Mr. P. A. Daniel's "time-analysis" in his valuable paper "On the Times or Durations of the Action of Shakspeare's Plays" (*Trans. of New Shaks. Soc.* 1877-79, p. 237), with some explanatory extracts from the preceding pages appended as foot-notes:

"Time of the Play, twelve days represented on the stage; with intervals.

"Day 1. Act I. sc. i.-iv.

*Interval of 20 days?\**

" 2. Act I. sc. v., Act II. sc. i.-iii.†

" 3. Act II. sc. iv.

*Interval [time for the news of Antony's marriage to reach Alexandria; and for the Triumvirs to meet with Pompey near Misenum].*

" 4. Act II. sc. v.-vii. [Act III. sc. iii.].

*Interval ? [time for the Triumvirs to return to Rome].*

\* "In Act I. sc. v. Alexas brings a message and a present of a pearl to Cleopatra from Antony. On his journey he has met 'twenty several messengers' sent by the Queen to Antony, and she says, 'He shall have every day a several greeting.' We may suppose then an interval of some twenty days between Days 1 and 2."

† "The first lines of Act II. sc. iii. must represent the termination of the meeting proposed in the preceding scene. At the end of it Antony bids Octavia and Cæsar good-night, and she and Cæsar evidently go out together; though the only stage direction is 'Exit.' We are, then, clearly in Antony's first day in Rome; yet his conversation with the Soothsayer, who now enters, would suppose the lapse of some time since his arrival. . . . The fact is, distant times are brought together in this scene, as in many other places of the drama."

- Day 5. Act III. sc. i. and ii.\*  
 [Act III. sc. iii.† See Day 4.]  
*Interval* [much wanted historically].
- “ 6. Act III. sc. iv. and v.  
*Interval* [Octavia's journey from Athens to Rome].
- “ 7. Act III. sc. vi.  
*Interval.*
- “ 8. Act III. sc. vii.
- “ 9. Act III. sc. viii.–x.  
*Interval.*
- “ 10. Act III. sc. xi.–xiii., Act IV. sc. i.–iii.
- “ 11. Act IV. sc. iv.–ix.
- “ 12. Act IV. sc. x.–xv., Act V. sc. i. and ii.‡
- “ Historic time, about ten years : B.C. 40 to B.C. 30.”

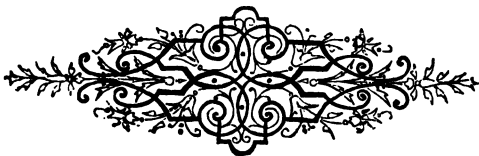
\* “Enobarbus commences this scene with

‘They have dispatch'd with Pompey, he is gone;  
 The other three [the Triumvirs] are sealing. Octavia weeps  
 To part from Rome; Cæsar is sad; and Lepidus,  
 Since Pompey's feast, as Menas says, is troubled  
 With the green sickness.’

“These lines annihilate time and space. Dramatically Misenum and Rome become one. The treaty with Pompey concluded at Misenum becomes a Roman business; and the interval I have marked between this and the preceding act is of dubious propriety. It becomes still more so if we include in Day 5 the following scene, which certainly cannot be later than the morrow of Act II. sc. v.”

† “Time is so shuffled in these scenes that it is extremely difficult to make out any consistent scheme; on the whole, I incline to transfer this scene to Day 4, and accordingly place it within brackets. It might follow, in stage representation, sc. vi. and vii. of Act II., or, better perhaps, come between them, thus affording variety to the audience and an equal distribution of repose and action to the players.”

‡ “Much of the business of this scene—not easily to be gathered from the drama itself—is derived by the editors from Plutarch's history of Mark Antony, on which the play is founded. I am in some doubt whether a separate day, the morrow of Day 12, should not be marked for the last two scenes. Historically, of course, some time elapsed between the deaths of Antony and Cleopatra; but all these scenes from Act IV. sc. x. to the end of the play are dramatically so closely connected that, in the absence of any specific note of time which would justify this division, I have deemed it best to include them all in one day, the last.”



# INDEX OF WORDS AND PHRASES EXPLAINED.

abode (=abiding), 172.  
 about, 185.  
 abstract of all faults, 175.  
 absurd, 215.  
 abused (=deceived), 156.  
 afraid, 186.  
 affect (=like), 174.  
 all to nought, 185.  
 all-obeying, 200.  
 alms-drink, 189.  
 anchor his aspect, 177.  
 angle (=fishing-line), 186.  
 Antoniad, 158, 197.  
 appeach, 165.  
 appeal (=impeachment), 195.  
 approve, 193.  
 approve (=prove), 169.  
 April in her eyes, 193.  
 Arabian bird, 192.  
 are you thereabouts? 198.  
 argument (=proof), 199.  
 arm-gaunt, 178.  
 art not what thou'rt sure of, 187.  
 as (=as if), 171, 200, 202, 204, 217.  
 as (conjunction of reminder), 176, 180.  
 as (omitted), 214.  
 aspect (accent), 178.  
 asp, 216.  
 at heel of, 182.  
 at the last, best, 174.  
 atone (=reconcile), 181.  
 attend (=wait for), 198.  
 augurers, 206, 217.  
 avoid (=depart), 215.  
 ay me! 196.  
 ballad us, 215.  
 band (=bond), 193.  
 banquet (=dessert), 189.  
 Basan, the hill of, 201.  
 battery from my heart, 207.  
 battle (=army), 197.  
 beastly (adverb), 178.  
 becked, 206.

become themselves, 184.  
 becomeed, 196.  
 becomes his flaw, 199.  
 becoming, 175.  
 beguiled (=deceived), 217.  
 belike, 170, 202.  
 bends, 183.  
 bestrid, 213.  
 bewrayed, 164.  
 billiards, 185.  
 blown, 203, 217.  
 blows my heart, 204.  
 blubbering, 165.  
 boar of Thessaly, 207.  
 bolts up change, 211.  
 bond, 177.  
 boot thee with, 186.  
 boxed (=beat), 166.  
 boy my greatness, 215.  
 bravery (=show), 158.  
 breather, 194.  
 brief (=abstract), 214.  
 brize, 198.  
 brooched, 209.  
 brows' bent, 173.  
 burgonet, 177.  
 but (=except), 169.  
 but (=if not), 210, 214.  
 but (=unless), 199.  
 but for vacancy, 184.  
 by revolution lowering, 171.  
 Cæsarion, 201.  
 caitiff (=wretched), 166.  
 call on him, 176.  
 cantle, 197.  
 carbuncledlike Phœbus' car, 204.  
 carects, 160.  
 careful (=industrious), 160.  
 carriage (=cargo), 160.  
 carriage of his chafe, 175.  
 carries (=has a range), 197.  
 case, 210.  
 cast (=compute), 193.  
 cement (accent), 193.  
 certain (noun), 154.  
 chance (=fortune), 198, 214.

change (=exchange), 169.  
 chares, 210, 215.  
 charm (=charmer), 206.  
 chastised (accent), 212.  
 check (=reproof), 203.  
 chuck (=chick), 203.  
 circle (=crown), 199.  
 cithernes, 151.  
 clean (=pure), 162.  
 clip (=embrace), 204, 217.  
 cloth-of-gold of tissue, 182.  
 cloud in his face, 193.  
 clouts about their heads, 204.  
 cloyless, 179.  
 colour (=pretext), 173.  
 come thee, 204.  
 comes deared, 177.  
 comparisons, 200.  
 competitor (=associate), 175, 190.  
 compose (=agree), 179.  
 composure (=composition), 176.  
 conclusion, still, 209.  
 conclusions (=experiments), 217.  
 condemned (accent), 174.  
 confound (=consume), 169, 176.  
 confound (=destroy), 194.  
 considerate (=discreet), 181.  
 continent (=container), 207.  
 conversation (=behaviour), 189.  
 cop-tank, 157.  
 corrigible, 208.  
 could (=would fain), 171.  
 course (=follow), 200.  
 courser's hair, 173.  
 court of guard, 205.  
 crack (=break), 207.  
 cranewes, 165.  
 crested, 213.  
 crownet, 206, 213.  
 cunning (=skill), 185.  
 curious (=careful), 193.  
 curstness, 179.

- daff, 203.  
 danger (verb), 173.  
 dare (noun), 172.  
 darkens, 192.  
 darkling, 208.  
 dealt on lieutenant, 198.  
 dear st, 196.  
 death and honour, 202.  
 declined, 200.  
 defeat (=destroy), 208.  
 defend (=forbid), 194.  
 demi-Atlas, 177.  
 demon (=genius), 185.  
 demurely, 205.  
 demurring, 209.  
 denounced (=declared), 196.  
 determines (=comes to an end), 201.  
 did you disquiet, 181.  
 die the death, 207.  
 diminutives, 206.  
 disaster (verb), 190.  
 discarding, 201, 206.  
 discontented (=malcontents), 176.  
 digested, 182.  
 disguise (=intoxication), 191.  
 dislimus, 207.  
 disponge, 205.  
 dispose (=dispose of), 215.  
 disposed (=madeterms), 208.  
 distractions, 197.  
 divine of, 189.  
 do his kind, 216.  
 doughty-handed, 204.  
 drave, 170.  
 drew cuts, 154.  
 drink carouses, 205.  
 droven, 170, 204.  
 dull Octavia, 212.  
 dumbed, 178.  
 ear (=plough), 177.  
 earing (=tilling), 171.  
 earn our chronicle, 201.  
 earns a place i' the story, 200.  
 ebbed (active), 176.  
 e'en a woman, 209.  
 Egypt (=queen of Egypt), 174, 178.  
 Egypt's widow, 179.  
 elder (=superior), 198.  
 elements, 193.  
 embattle, 205.  
 embossed, 207.  
 end (=put an end to), 198, 207.  
 enforce (=urge), 181, 214.  
 enow, 154, 176.  
 enter me with him, 208.  
 entertainment, 203.  
 envy (=malice), 214.  
 Epicurean (accent), 179.  
 estridge, 202.  
 Euphrates (accent), 171.  
 exigent (noun), 208.  
 expedience (=expedition), 172.  
 extemporally, 215.  
 extended (=seized), 171.  
 eyne, 191.  
 fairy (=enchantress), 204.  
 fall (=befall), 197.  
 fall (transitive), 199.  
 fame (=report), 182.  
 fast and loose, 206.  
 fats (=vats), 191.  
 favour (=face), 186.  
 fear (=frighten), 187.  
 fear (personified), 185.  
 feature, 187.  
 feeders, 201.  
 fervency, 186.  
 fetch him in, 202.  
 finish (=die), 215.  
 flaw (=misfortune), 199.  
 fleet (=float), 201.  
 flush youth, 177.  
 foison, 190.  
 fond (=foolish), 152.  
 fool (in pity), 216.  
 for (=as far), 157.  
 for my bond, 177.  
 for that (=because), 196.  
 for that (=nevertheless), 181.  
 forgotten (active), 175.  
 formal (=ordinary), 186.  
 forspoke, 196.  
 found (=discovered), 152.  
 from (=away from), 188.  
 from his teeth, 194.  
 front (=face), 177, 180.  
 frustrate (trisyllable), 210.  
 fugitive (=deserter), 205.  
 fullest (man), 200.  
 garboils, 174, 181.  
 gard (=edging), 160.  
 garland of the war, 209.  
 gaudy (=festive), 202.  
 gentle (vocative), 209.  
 gestic, 204.  
 ghosted, 187.  
 gilded (with scum), 177.  
 give (=represent), 176.  
 give me grace, 200.  
 give off, 202.  
 go on wheels, 190.  
 goest thou back? 214.  
 good now, 174.  
 got upon me, 208.  
 grants (=affords), 192.  
 grates me, 168.  
 grave (=deadly), 206.  
 great medicine, 178.  
 griefs (=agreed), 188.  
 grieved (=grievances), 181.  
 gypsy, 168.  
 H (play upon), 204.  
 hairs, 191.  
 harried, 194.  
 heat my liver, 170.  
 heaviness (play upon), 209.  
 held my cap off, 190.  
 Herculean, 175.  
 Herod, 170, 194.  
 high-battled, 200.  
 him (=he), 192.  
 his (=its), 199, 211.  
 ho! 172.  
 ho, ho, ho! 202.  
 hoising, 159.  
 holding (of song), 191.  
 homager, 160.  
 home (adverb), 171.  
 hoo! 192, 193.  
 hope (=expect), 179.  
 hope of, 169.  
 how intend you? 180.  
 howboys, 151.  
 huswife Fortune, 209.  
 if idle talk will once be necessary, 212.  
 immoment, 214.  
 imperious (=imperial), 208.  
 import, 182.  
 importune (accent), 208.  
 in deputation, 200.  
 in (=in for it), 190.  
 in (=into), 177.  
 in negligent danger, 196.  
 inclips, 190.  
 ingrossed by swift impress, 196.  
 inhooped, 185.  
 injourious (=malignant), 210.  
 instance (=urgency), 156.  
 intrinsicate, 216.  
 it own, 190.  
 Jack, 201.  
 jaded, 192.  
 joining (=joining), 170.  
 jump (=hazard), 197.  
 kept my square, 184.  
 kind (=nature), 216.  
 knave (=servant), 207, 211.  
 known (=known each other), 189.  
 lack blood to think on 't, 177.  
 Lamprias, 169.  
 languish (noun), 212.

lanked, 177.  
 lated, 198.  
 launch (=lance), 210.  
 left unloved, 195.  
 length, 207.  
 Lethe'd, 179.  
 levelled at, 217.  
 Lichas, 206.  
 lift (=lifted), 163.  
 lipped, 186.  
 Livia, 214.  
 lo thee! 208.  
 loathness, 198.  
 loden, 160.  
 loofed, 198.  
 lottery (=prize), 184.  
 loud (=in high words), 179.  
 Love (=Venus), 169.  
 luxuriously, 201.  
 Lydia, 195.  
 made no fault, 186.  
 made their bends adornings, 183.  
 make better note, 194.  
 make boot of, 202.  
 make too great an act, 192.  
 makes religion, 215.  
 mallard, 198.  
 mandragora, 177.  
 mankind (accent), 204.  
 many our contriving friends, 172.  
 marble-constant, 215.  
 matter (=subject), 179.  
 meau (=means), 153, 193, 204.  
 mechanic (=vulgar), 203.  
 meetly, 175.  
 merchandise (plural), 187.  
 mered question, 200.  
 merely (=entirely), 197.  
 merits (=deserts), 215.  
 midst, 159.  
 mingle (noun), 178.  
 missive (=messenger), 181.  
 misthought, 215.  
 mistress (trisyllable), 186.  
 mocks the pauses, 210.  
 Modena (accent), 177.  
 modern (=ordinary), 214.  
 moe, 207.  
 monster-like, 206.  
 moody (=sad), 185.  
 more larger, 196.  
 more urgent touches, 172.  
 mortal (=deadly), 216.  
 most (=utmost), 182.  
 motion (=mind), 184.  
 Mount (=Misenum), 185.  
 much unequal, 187.  
 muleters, 196.  
 muss, 200.

naked (=unarmed), 163.  
 nature's piece, 213.  
 naught (=worthless), 210.  
 negligent danger, 196.  
 Nessus, 206.  
 never (=not), 176.  
 news (number), 168, 176.  
 nice (=dainty), 201.  
 nicked, 200.  
 no such thing, 194.  
 noises it, 196.  
 not (transposed), 178, 180.  
 not petty things admitted, 214.  
 number (verb), 193.

O (=the earth), 213.  
 oblivion (subjective), 175.  
 observance, 194.  
 obstruct (noun), 195.  
 occasion (=need), 189.  
 odds (number), 209.  
 o'ercount (play upon), 188.  
 of (=for), 182.  
 of (=with), 215.  
 of (with agent), 182.  
 office, 168.  
 oily palm, 170.  
 onion-eyed, 172, 202.  
 of (=sole), 151.  
 only (transposed), 206.  
 orbs (=spheres), 201.  
 ordinary (=meal), 184.  
 owe (=own), 204.

pace (=break in), 181.  
 packed cards, 207.  
 Pacorus, 192.  
 pageants, 207.  
 pales, 190.  
 palled, 190.  
 palter, 199.  
 paragon (verb), 178.  
 parcel of, 200.  
 part (=depart), 172.  
 particular, 174, 205.  
 partisan (=halberd), 190.  
 patch a quarrel, 180.  
 penetrative, 208.  
 perforce, 210.  
 period (=end), 202, 208.  
 pestered, 151.  
 petition us at home, 172.  
 Philippian, 186.  
 piece (=masterpiece), 193, 213.  
 pinch one another by the disposition, 189.  
 pink eyne, 191.  
 placed (=fixed), 215.  
 plants (play upon), 189.  
 plates (=silver coin), 213.  
 pleached, 208.

plebeians (accent), 206.  
 points (=lacings), 201.  
 port (=gate), 173, 203.  
 possess it, 191.  
 possess you, 198.  
 post (=posted), 151.  
 power (=army), 197.  
 power (=bodily organ), 199.  
 power unto, 182.  
 practised (=plotted), 180.  
 pray in aid, 212.  
 pray ye, sir? 189.  
 precedence, 186.  
 pregnant (=probable), 179.  
 prepared (nails), 206.  
 prescript, 197.  
 present (=represent), 215.  
 presently, 152, 163, 194.  
 prest (=impress), 158.  
 pretty (=minute), 167.  
 process (=summons), 169.  
 project (=shape), 214.  
 proof of harness, 204.  
 proper (=nice), 194.  
 propertied as, 213.  
 prorogue, 179.  
 prosecution (=pursuit), 208.  
 prove (=test), 160.  
 Ptolemy, 175.  
 purchased (=acquired), 176.  
 purge, 174.  
 put it to the haste, 215.  
 pyramids, 190, 213.  
 pyramides, 190.  
 quails, 185.  
 quality (=disposition), 173.  
 queasy with, 195.  
 quick (=lively), 215.  
 quicken (=revive), 209.  
 quit (=require), 201.  
 race of heaven, 173.  
 rack, 207.  
 ranged, 169.  
 ranges (noun), 199.  
 rates (=is worth), 199.  
 raught, 205.  
 record (accent), 205.  
 reel the streets, 176.  
 reels (noun), 190.  
 regiment (=rule), 196.  
 remarkable, 209.  
 rendered (=gave up), 207.  
 reneges, 168.  
 reports (=reporters), 180.  
 requires (=requests), 199.  
 revolted, 205.  
 rheum, 193.  
 ribaudred, 198.  
 riggish, 184.  
 right (=very), 206.  
 rivality, 195.

safe (verb), 174, 204.  
 salt (=wanton), 178.  
 scald (adjective), 215.  
 scotches, 204.  
 seal (figurative), 214.  
 seel (=blind), 201.  
 self (=same), 166, 210.  
 semblable, 194.  
 set up his rest, 162.  
 several (=separate), 178.  
 shall (=will), 178.  
 shards, 193.  
 she (=her), 201.  
 should (=would), 184.  
 show (=appear), 204.  
 showed (participle), 185.  
 shrewd (=evil), 205.  
 shroud (=shelter), 200.  
 Sicyon (spelling), 171.  
 sides o' the world, 173.  
 signs well, 202.  
 since (with past tense), 173.  
 sirrah (feminine), 210, 215.  
 sirs (feminine), 210.  
 sith, 163, 166.  
 sithence, 166.  
 sits (of the wind), 198.  
 skreeked, 165.  
 so (=if), 174.  
 so (omitted), 217.  
 soils (=stains), 176.  
 solder (spelling), 194.  
 soldier's pole, 209.  
 something (adverb), 204, 217.  
 scottish (=stupid), 210.  
 space (=time), 179.  
 spanieled, 206.  
 speeds (=prosper), 185.  
 sphere, 190, 208.  
 spirit (monosyllable), 180.  
 splitted, 210.  
 sport (ironical), 209.  
 square (=just), 182.  
 square (=quarrel), 179, 200.  
 squares (=squadrons), 199.  
 establishment, 195.  
 staged, 200.  
 stain (=eclipse), 194.  
 stale (=urine), 177.  
 stale (verb), 184.  
 stall (=dwell), 210.  
 stands our lives upon, 179.  
 station, 194.  
 stays upon your will, 171.  
 steer humanity, 210.  
 still conclusion, 209.  
 stinted (=ceased), 163.  
 stomach (=disposition), 180.  
 stomach (=resent), 194.  
 stomaching, 179.  
 straighter (=stricter), 183.  
 strike the vessels, 191.  
 stroyed, 199.

subscribe, 203.  
 success (=issue), 195.  
 such . . . that, 176.  
 such whose, 173.  
 suffer (=suffer loss), 200.  
 sweep your way, 198.  
 swell, 183.  
 sworder, 200.  
 synod, 197.

T (a wound like a), 204.  
 table (=tablet), 167.  
 tabourines, 205.  
 tackle, 183.  
 take all, 202.  
 take in (=subdue), 169, 196, 200.  
 tall (=stout), 187.  
 targes, 188.  
 Telamon for his shield, 207.  
 temperance (=chastity), 201.  
 temperance (=self-control), 212.  
 tended her i' the eyes, 182.  
 that (affix), 200.  
 that thy spirit, 184, 208.  
 the which, 192.  
 thee (=thou), 204.  
 Thetis, 197.  
 thickens (=grows dim), 185.  
 think, and die, 199.  
 thought (=sorrow), 204.  
 three-nooked world, 203.  
 thrived (participle), 174.  
 throes forth, 197.  
 Thyreus, 199.  
 tidings (number), 208.  
 ties his points, 201.  
 tight (=handy), 203.  
 timelier, 188.  
 tires (noun), 186.  
 't is (contemptuous), 192.  
 't is easy to 't, 198.  
 't is pity of him, 177.  
 to (=for), 182.  
 to (omitted), 202, 203.  
 to my sister's view, 182.  
 to weet, 169.  
 tokened, 197.  
 took (participle), 203.  
 touch their effects, 217.  
 toward (=in preparation), 189.  
 treaties, 199.  
 triple (=third), 168.  
 triple-turned, 206.  
 trised, 164, 165.  
 triumphing (accent), 204.  
 triumvirate, 157.  
 troth (=truth), 156, 167.  
 true (=honest), 189.  
 trull, 196.  
 trussed, 164.

unfolded with, 214.  
 unhair, 185.  
 unnable, 199.  
 unpolicied, 216.  
 unqualified, 199.  
 unstate, 200.  
 up (=shut up), 195.  
 upon far poorer moment, 172.  
 upon the river, 182.  
 uprise, 206.  
 urge me in his act, 180.  
 use (=are accustomed), 186.  
 useful (adverb), 208.

vessels (=casks), 191.  
 vials (for tears), 174.  
 vie (=rival), 213.  
 vile (spelling), 216.  
 virtue (=valour), 204.

waged, 210.  
 wailed (=bewailed), 194.  
 waned (=faded), 178.  
 warded (=guarded), 167.  
 wassails, 177.  
 way 's (=way he is), 187.  
 well (of the dead), 186.  
 well said (=well done), 203.  
 well studied, 188.  
 well-favouredly, 161, 166.  
 wench, 184.  
 wharfs (=banks), 183.  
 what poor an, 215.  
 what they undid did, 182.  
 whatsome'er, 189.  
 where (=whereas), 161.  
 which (=who), 199, 208.  
 whiles, 178.  
 who (=whom), 195.  
 whole (=sound), 204.  
 wild (world), 216.  
 windowed, 208.  
 windows (=eyelids), 216.  
 wish (=pray), 173.  
 with (=by), 197.  
 woo 't, 202, 209.  
 words (=flatters), 215.  
 worky-day, 170.  
 worm (=snake), 216.  
 worsen, 186.  
 wot'st, 177.  
 wounded chance, 198.  
 wrestle (spelling), 194.  
 wretch, 216.

yarage, 158.  
 yare, 183, 197, 201, 216.  
 yarely, 183.  
 yet (transposed), 179, 206.  
 yield (=reward), 202.  
 yond, 197.  
 your (colloquial), 190.  
 your considerate stone, 182.

# SHAKESPEARE.

WITH NOTES BY WM. J. ROLFE, A.M.

The Merchant of Venice.  
The Tempest.  
Julius Cæsar.  
Hamlet.  
As You Like It.  
Henry the Fifth.  
Macbeth.  
Henry the Eighth.  
Midsummer-Night's Dream.  
Richard III.  
Richard the Second.  
Much Ado About Nothing.  
Antony and Cleopatra.

Romeo and Juliet.  
Othello.  
Twelfth Night.  
The Winter's Tale.  
King John.  
Henry IV. Part I.  
Henry IV. Part II.  
King Lear.  
Taming of the Shrew.  
All's Well That Ends Well.  
Coriolanus.  
Comedy of Errors.  
Cymbeline.

ILLUSTRATED. 16MO, CLOTH, 60 CENTS PER VOLUME; PAPER, 40 CENTS  
PER VOLUME.

In the preparation of this edition of the English Classics it has been the aim to adapt them for school and home reading, in essentially the same way as Greek and Latin Classics are edited for educational purposes. The chief requisites of such a work are a pure text (expurgated, if necessary), and the notes needed for its thorough explanation and illustration.

Each of Shakespeare's plays is complete in one volume, and is preceded by an Introduction containing the "History of the Play," the "Sources of the Plot," and "Critical Comments on the Play."

*From* HORACE HOWARD FURNESS, Ph.D., LL.D., *Editor of the "New Variorum Shakespeare."*

In my opinion Mr. Rolfe's series of Shakespeare's Plays is thoroughly admirable. No one can examine these volumes and fail to be impressed with the conscientious accuracy and scholarly completeness with which they are edited. The educational purposes for which the notes are written Mr. Rolfe never loses sight of, but like "a well-experienced archer hits the mark his eye doth level at."

*From F. J. FURNIVALL, Director of the New Shakspeare Society, London.*

The merit I see in Mr. Rolfe's school editions of Shakspeare's Plays over those most widely used in England is that Mr. Rolfe edits the plays as works of a poet, and not only as productions in Tudor English. Some editors think that all they have to do with a play is to state its source and explain its hard words and allusions; they treat it as they would a charter or a catalogue of household furniture, and then rest satisfied. But Mr. Rolfe, while clearing up all verbal difficulties as carefully as any Dryasdust, always adds the choicest extracts he can find, on the spirit and special "note" of each play, and on the leading characteristics of its chief personages. He does *not* leave the student without help in getting at Shakspeare's chief attributes, his characterization and poetic power. And every practical teacher knows that while every boy can look out hard words in a lexicon for himself, not one in a score can, unhelped, catch points of and realize character, and feel and express the distinctive individuality of each play as a poetic creation.

*From Prof. EDWARD DOWDEN, LL.D., of the University of Dublin,  
Author of "Shakspeare: His Mind and Art."*

I incline to think that no edition is likely to be so useful for school and home reading as yours. Your notes contain so much accurate instruction, with so little that is superfluous; you do not neglect the æsthetic study of the play; and in externals, paper, type, binding, etc., you make a book "pleasant to the eyes" (as well as "to be desired to make one wise")—no small matter, I think, with young readers and with old.

*From EDWIN A. ABBOTT, M.A., Author of "Shakespearian Grammar."*

I have not seen any edition that compresses so much necessary information into so small a space, nor any that so completely avoids the common faults of commentaries on Shakespeare—needless repetition, superfluous explanation, and unscholar-like ignoring of difficulties.

*From HIRAM CORSON, M.A., Professor of Anglo-Saxon and English Literature, Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.*

In the way of annotated editions of separate plays of Shakespeare, for educational purposes, I know of none quite up to Rolfe's.



[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)



This book should be returned to  
the Library on or before the last date  
stamped below.

A fine is incurred by retaining it  
beyond the specified time.

Please return promptly.

~~APR 64H~~

~~00-68556~~

JAN 12 '70 H

~~George J. ...~~

13482.4

Shakespeare's tragedy of Anthony an

Widener Library

003124230



3 2044 086 738 531

[www.libtool.com.cn](http://www.libtool.com.cn)